

**JOHN HILL JARMAN
OF ONSLOW COUNTY
AND SOME OF HIS
DESCENDANTS**

With Notes on Related Families

1/25/41 1:42 PM
1/25/41 1:44:10
2/1/41 1:46:44
2/1/41 1:48:11

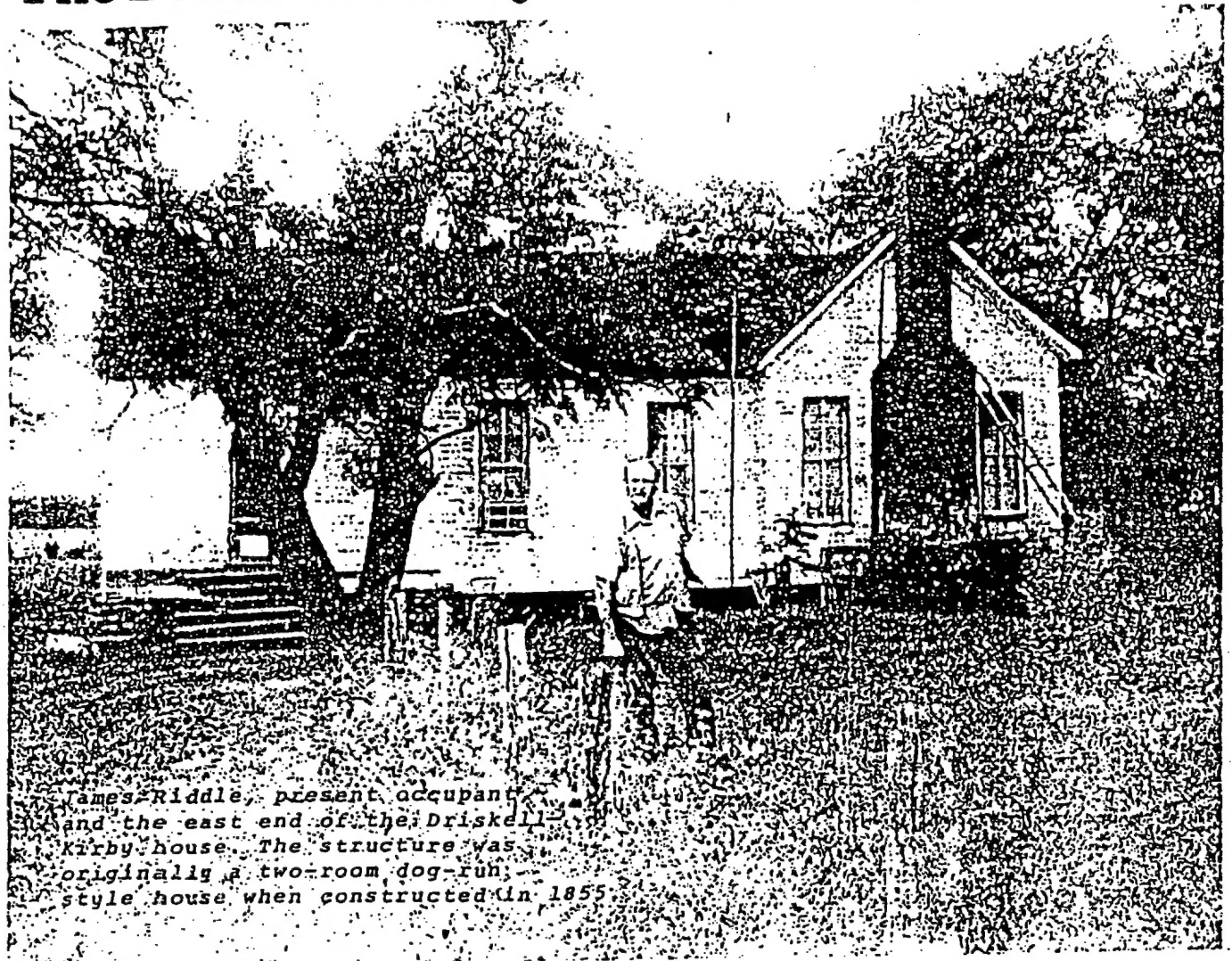
1/25/41 1:48:11

JOHN HILL JARMAN
OF ONSLOW COUNTY
AND
SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS
With Notes on Related Families

L O H I S

CS
1887
1878

The Driskell-Kirby house / Andrew L. Leath



James Riddle, present occupant, and the east end of the Driskell-Kirby house. The structure was originally a two-room dog-run style house when constructed in 1855.

At first sight, one would hardly suppose that the Driskell-Kirby house was once the headquarters of a large plantation in the early years of Smith County. Over 120 years old, the house stands on the south side of the Sand Flat-Winona road, just west of its intersection with Driskill Lake road. The road, though named after the same Driskell family, is variously spelled Driskill and Driscoll on road signs and maps.

The history of the house began in January 1855 when Berryman and Mary Jarman bought 450 acres of prime land 10 miles northeast of Tyler on the Dallas-Shreveport road for the exceptionally high price of seven dollars an acre. The present day Sand Flat-Winona road is part of the original Dallas-Shreveport road which carried quite a bit of east-west Texas traffic and which in those days passed through the little town of Mt. Carmel east of the Jarman's place. The Driskill Lake

road was then called Belzora road, leading from Tyler to the old Belzora crossing and ferry on the Sabine River.

The Jarman's built a home on the south side of the Dallas-Shreveport road the same year, 1855. The commissioners court minutes for the upkeep of the Dallas-Shreveport road in 1855 listed Berry Jarman's house as a boundary line of one of the road precincts. Previously this location had been labeled Cowhead Springs, after a large spring located south of the road.

The Jarman's, both over 65 years of age when they moved to Texas, were North Carolina natives. They settled in Georgia some years after their marriage and later lived in Sumter County, Alabama, near Intercourse. From there the Jarman's made their trek to Texas with their belongings and thirty slaves. Two of their sons, Joseph James and John Thomas Jarman, also moved to Smith County with their respective families and settled near their parents.

2
A two room dog-run style home was constructed by slave labor with lumber cut from the surrounding land. Underpinnings of 8" to 10" square oak logs and rock pillars assured a firm foundation. Both rooms had double front windows and a fireplace. Bricks for the chimney were hauled to the site in an ox cart. The walls were double thickness, the outer siding being overlapping 1" x 6" pine. Square nails were used throughout rather than the more common wooden pegs. All of these original items are still features of the present house. A kitchen and dining room stood separate from the house.

The Jarmans established as fine a plantation as possible in that day, though one must keep in mind that plantations in Smith County could hardly be compared in size or grandeur to ones in the old South or even those along the Brazos River bottom in Texas. As soon as land could be cleared, cotton was planted. The Jarmans continued to purchase additional land, and their slave holdings by 1860 had increased to 43. A series of slave houses, which stood well into this century, was located east of the house. A cemetery for the slaves is still discernible nearby.

The financial effects of the Civil War greatly hurt the Jarmans. This, coupled with the fact that they were nearing 80 years of age, caused Berry and Mary Jarman to sell their 1851 acres to Peter and Mary Ann Driskell in April 1866, for only one dollar an acre.

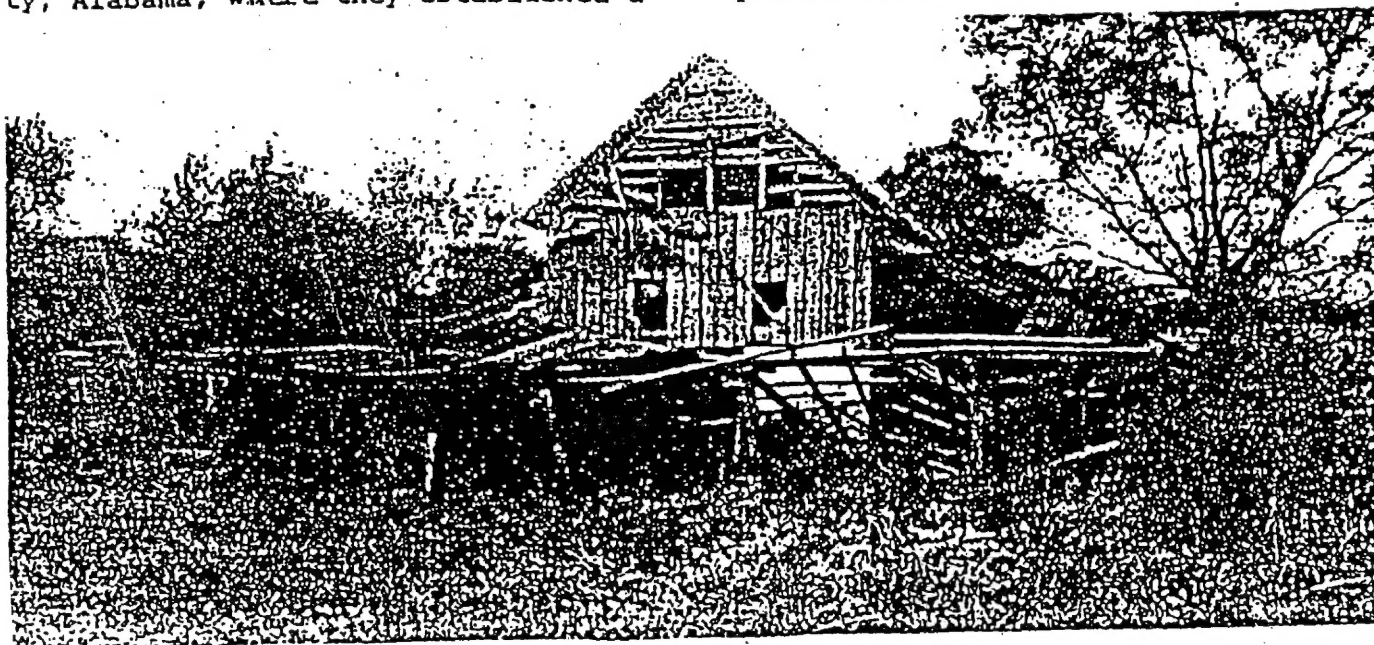
The Driskells were born in Georgia, he in 1805 and she in 1809. They moved to Lowndes County, Alabama, in the late 1820's, shortly after their marriage. The couple later settled in Macon County, Alabama, where they established a

plantation. The 1860 census listed them as owning 54 slaves and their personal worth as \$20,000. In the household were also listed a governess, Catherine Bishop, and an overseer, James Mulrany.

About 1857, the Driskells' eldest son, Willis F. Driskell, moved his family to Texas and, as an agent for his father, purchased 2400 acres of land in Harrison County. Possibly the elder Driskell was already contemplating a move to Texas and sent his son ahead to make preparations.

Sometime during the Civil War, the exact year is not known, Peter Driskell and his son-in-law, Albert Henry Rowell, also a prosperous landowner, moved their families to Texas. Then in 1866 the Driskells bought the Jarman place and moved to Smith County with three of their children, Mary Anne, Virginia S. (later Mrs. William J. Caven of Dallas), and Peyton Graves Driskell, and the remainder of their fortune. Of the Driskells' three other children, Willis Driskell remained in Harrison County, Tabitha Clementine and her husband, Albert Rowell, purchased a residence in Jefferson, and Dr. William R. Driskell lived in Harrison County and later settled in Smith County to practice medicine. A few old-timers remain in the northeast section of the county who were born with the assistance of Dr. Driskell. Several other children of the Driskells died in childhood.

The barn built by Peyton Driskell was the storehouse of the farm's productive years.



JOHN AND ELIZABETH KILLEBREW JARMAN AND DESCENDANTS

400

John Jarman was born in the 1770's. He lived in Onslow County — northwest of Richlands. He was a son of Thomas Jarman and Susannah Padgett.

John Jarman was a brother of Robert Jarman (of Cowhorn Branch) and a several great's grandson of Robert Jarman who came to North Carolina in the 1730's from the Eastern Shore of Maryland. Reference is made to the sketches of Robert Jarman (Cowhorn Branch) and Robert Jarman (Maryland) for additional information on this family.

John Jarman (son of Thomas Jarman and Susannah Padgett) was born between 1774 and 1780. He owned a large farm in the Richlands area — at one time his farm was over 1650 acres. Before his death, he gave much of his property to his sons. Several Deeds of Gift (dated in the 1820's and 1830's) are recorded in the Onslow County Register of Deeds Office. Those deeds each mention "the natural love and affection for my son (named)" then describe the land given to that son.

John Jarman married Elizabeth Killebrew; they were married April 18, 1795, in Onslow County. She was a daughter of John Killebrew of Jones County. John Jarman died in 1841 or 1842. His will was probated in Onslow Court in 1842. Seven children of John Jarman and Elizabeth Killebrew can be identified: Braddock Jarman (born about 1798), Hardy Jarman (born about 1800), Thomas Jarman (born 1805), Job Jarman (born before 1810), Sarah Jarman (born about 1813), John Jarman (born about 1816), and Luke Jarman (born about 1821).

Braddock Jarman was the oldest son of John Jarman and Elizabeth Killebrew. He married Mary Adams, a daughter of Micajah Adams of Jones County. Braddock Jarman was a Captain in a company of militia infantry in the Richlands around 1850. The hat he wore in military service was donated to the North Carolina Archives — it was on display in the new archives building in 1969. Braddock Jarman lived in the Richlands area. Census records of 1850 and 1860 list him in Upper Richlands District; in 1870, he is listed in Richlands Township. He died there in May, 1880. Braddock Jarman and Mary Adams had at least four children: Elizabeth Jarman (born about 1829), Mary Ann Jarman (born about 1835), Anne Eliza Jarman (born about 1835) and Lannie Jarman (born 1839).

Hardy Jarman, a son of John Jarman and Elizabeth Killebrew, was born about 1800. He married Tamor? (no record has been found that lists her maiden name). Hardy Jarman appears in the 1830 census in Onslow County — about 1837, he moved to Lawrence County, Alabama. He died there in 1862. Hardy Jarman and Tamor had four children: Elizabeth Ann Jarman (born 1829), Franklin Washington Jarman (born about 1835), Sarah Clayton Jarman (born about 1840), and Julia Ann Jarman (born 1844).

Thomas Jarman, a son of John Jarman and

Elizabeth Killebrew, was born in 1805. He married Uerrania Cox, a daughter of Charles Cox. Reference is made to the article on Thomas Jarman for other details of the history of this family.

Job Jarman, a son of John Jarman and Elizabeth Killebrew, married Susan Gilbert. They lived in Richlands area. Born before 1810, Job Jarman died in 1845. Court records show he left five minor children: William Jarman (born about 1830), Penelope Ann Jarman (born about 1832), Mary Elizabeth Jarman (born about 1836), John James Jarman (born about 1838), and Susan Jane Jarman (born 1842).

Sarah Jarman, daughter of John Jarman and Elizabeth Killebrew, was born about 1813. She married John Adams; they were married in Onslow County on December 23, 1845. They lived in the Richlands area. John Adams died in the 1860's. Sarah Jarman died about 1877. Five children of John Adams and Sarah Jarman can be identified: Mary Adams (born 1847), James M. Adams (born about 1849), Tamor Adams (born about 1850), Owen H. Adams (born 1855), and Rebecca Adams (birth unknown).

John Jarman, a son of John Jarman and Elizabeth Killebrew, was born about 1816. He lived in the Richlands area. He married (1) Huldah Ervin, a daughter of Edward Ervin. Huldah Ervin died in March, 1860. John Jarman and Huldah Ervin had three children: John Ed Jarman (born about 1839), Mary E. Jarman (born about 1841), and Abner H. Jarman (born about 1845). John Jarman married (2) Susan A.M. Speights; they were married in 1866, in Onslow. One daughter was born to this marriage: Percie Jarman (born 1869).

— Luke Jarman, son of John Jarman and Elizabeth Killebrew, has been somewhat difficult to identify. This brief account of him is as accurate as can be written with records found so far. He was born about 1821. Luke Jarman married Susan Barrow on January 28, 1845. They lived in Upper Richlands District (census of 1850 and 1860). Four children of theirs have been identified: Emanuel Jarman (born about 1847), Elizabeth Jarman (born 1849), Edward Jarman (born 1857), and Mittie Ellen Jarman (born 1861). Luke Jarman died in the 1860's — possibly in the Civil War.

Sources: Onslow — court records, death certificates, deeds, guardian accounts, marriage records, wills, census 1800-1880; tombstone inscriptions; Delamar Papers (N.C. Archives); interviews with several family members; correspondence with Mrs. Duncan Liles (Alabama) — descendant of Hardy Jarman

— Council T. Jarman

ROBERT JARMAN AND DESCENDANTS

401

Many of the Jarman's living in the Richlands area today can trace their ancestry to Robert Jarman who was born in the 1770's. He was a son of Thomas Jarman and Susannah Padgett.

This Robert Jarman was a brother of John Jarman of Richlands and a several great's grandson of the Robert Jarman who came to North Carolina in the 1730's from Maryland's

Eastern Shore. Reference is made to the sketches of John Jarman and Robert Jarman (Maryland) for additional information on this family.

Robert Jarman (son of Thomas Jarman and Susannah Padgett) was born between 1774 and 1780. He died about 1846. Court records in Onslow County show an inventory of his estate in 1846. Deeds of Onslow County record the division of his real estate in June, 1853.

Robert Jarman and his family lived in the northwestern part of Onslow, probably on "Cowhorn Branch." Robert Jarman married three times but no record has been found to identify either of his wives. His last wife was Susan — but her maiden name is not listed in any record yet found. A deed dated January 14, 1848, records the allotting of the dower right to Susan Jarman, of the lands of Robert Jarman, deceased.

By his three wives, Robert Jarman had several children — eleven can be indentified. It is likely there were other children who died young. The eleven known children of Robert Jarman: Rilly Jarman (born about 1808), Moses Jarman (born about 1812), Robert Jarman (born 1815), Jerry Jarman (born 1817), Mary Jarman (born 1822), Reason Jarman (born about 1828), John A. Jarman (born about 1831), Lemuel M. Jarman (born about 1835), Nancy C. Jarman (born about 1837), James Jarman (born about 1839) and Job Jarman (born about 1843).

Rilly Jarman was probably the oldest child of Robert Jarman and his first wife. She married Jacob Marshburn; they were married in Onslow County in 1831. A listing of their children is included in the sketch of their family.

— Moses Jarman was born about 1812; he died in May, 1860. Moses Jarman married Anna Jarman — probably a distant cousin. They were married May 15, 1831, in Onslow County. They later lived in Jones County — the 1850 census lists them in the Cyprus Creek section of Jones. Identification can be made of eight children of Moses and Anna Jarman: John J. Jarman (birth unknown), Sarah Jarman (born about 1838), Harriet Jarman (born about 1842), Roxy A. Jarman (born about 1844), William Jarman (born about 1847), Nancy Jarman (born about 1847) Elizabeth Jarman (born about 1849), and Rilly Jarman (born 1850).

Robert Jarman was born in 1815; he died in 1884. Reference is made to the sketch on his family for details on his children and his two marriages.

Jerry Jarman was born in 1817; he died in 1899. He lived in the Jarman Fork area. Jerry Jarman married twice. Reference is made to the sketch on his family for additional information on his children and his two marriages.

Mary Jarman, a daughter of Robert Jarman, is listed as "Polly" in some records. She was born March 22, 1822; she died October 25, 1885. Mary Jarman married James H. Philyaw (1828-1901). They lived in Jones County in 1850 but in the 1860 census are listed in Lower Richlands District of Onslow. Their family cemetery is located in Jones County near the Royal Oak close to the Onslow County line. Six

moved to Tennessee, California and it was there that Philip David was born. In about 1976 they moved to Herndon, Virginia. After a couple of years there, Robbie changed from Aerospace and started working for Ultrasystems Corp., a California based company doing research in native sources of energy. On 1 February 1979 a baby girl, Robin Elaine was born.

Source: Personal knowledge.

— Nora Hardison Kennel
and Neva Banks McCotter

JOHN KILLEBREW

309

The name Killebrew does not appear in current records in Craven or other nearby counties. This is a case of a family name that has "disappeared out."

John Killebrew lived in Craven County for several years before 1779. He served in the army during the Revolutionary War — no records have been found to give details of his military service. About 1777, John Killebrew and several of his neighbors petitioned the North Carolina Legislature, asking that a new county be formed from the southwestern part of Craven. They felt Craven was so large as to be inconvenient for some citizens to easily get to the county seat, New Bern, to attend court, to serve their jury duty, to record deeds, to probate wills, and attend to other legal business. Considering that in the 1770's, most

travel was by horseback, or horse and wagon, or even on foot, travel from say, Comfort or Tuckahoe to New Bern was an all-day or even overnight trip. The new county that was formed is the present Jones County.

Few records have been found to give personal information on the life of John Killebrew. He appears on a list of taxables in 1779 in Jones County. Neither his birth nor death date can be determined; records do indicate that he married (but his wife's name is not listed) and that he had several children. Apparently only two children survived — two daughters, Sarah Killebrew and Elizabeth Killebrew.

Sarah Killebrew, daughter of John Killebrew, was born before 1785. She married Joseph Watson — their home was in Duplin County. Census records suggest Joseph Watson and Sarah Killebrew had at least four children. No records have been found to identify any of their children.

Elizabeth Killebrew, daughter of John Killebrew, was born before 1780. She married John Jarman; they were married April 18, 1795, in Onslow County. John Jarman (born 1770's — died 1842) was a son of Thomas Jarman and Susannah Padgett; he was a descendant of Thomas Jarman who came to North Carolina from Maryland about 1735.

John Jarman and Elizabeth Killebrew had several children — seven of whom survived childhood. Braddock Jarman (born about 1788), married Mary Adams; Hardy Jarman (born about 1800), married Tamor ?; Thomas Jarman (born 1805), married Uerrania Cox; John Jarman (born before 1810), married Susan Gilbert. Sarah Jarman (born about

(born about 1816), married (1) Huldah Ervin and (2) Susan Ann Mariah Speights; and Luke Jarman (born 1820?), married Susan Barrow.

A detailed history could be written of these children of John Jarman and Elizabeth Killebrew (grandchildren of John Killebrew); a few general comments seem appropriate in this article.

Hardy Jarman moved to Lawrence County, Alabama (about 1837). Many of his descendants still live in Alabama — one report (not confirmed) says that Gov. George Wallace is a descendant of Hardy Jarman.

Braddock Jarman lived in the Richlands area where many of his descendants live today. Thomas Jarman lived near Richlands; while some of his family still live on a part of his "homeplace," many of his descendants now live in the Kinston-Lenoir County area. Many descendants of Job Jarman live today in the Onslow and Duplin County area. Many of the descendants of Sarah Jarman and John Adams, of John Jarman, and of Luke Jarman now live in Onslow County and other nearby areas of Eastern North Carolina.

Sources: *Colonial & State Records of North Carolina*, Jones — Deeds; Onslow — Deeds, Marriage Records, Wills; Census, 1790-1840; *Dixie Papers* (N.C. Archives); Correspondence and interviews with several family members.

— Council T. Jarman

KINSEY-GARRIS

310

Kinsey is the English form of the Swiss-German name Kunzi, Kuenzi, Kuntzli. Our Kinsey family has been traced back to Christian Kuntzli, from Biglen, Switzerland and his son, John Kinsey, both from Degraffenried's Colony of New Berne, N.C. in 1710. Among these settlers was a Christian Kuntzli, his wife and six children. Kuntzli's farm appears on a plan of the colony, however he and most of his family disappear after the terrible Indian Massacre of 1711.

Following this massacre in September 1711, many orphan children were bound, by order of the courts of 1712-1713, in foster homes. At a court held at the house of Jacob Miller, August 1713, in a foster homes. At a court held at the house of Jacob Miller, August 1713, Jacobs Sheets prayed the court that an orphan boy, one Samuel Kinse, be bound to him promising to give the said orphan a cow and a calf and to teach him to read and write. At this same court appears the name of John Kinse aged 14 years (this was probably the John Kinsey that died in Craven County, N.C. in 1752). The first record found on John Kinsey was on 16 February 1729 when he paid Peter Mallard 20 pounds for 100 acres of land on Salem Creek in Craven County, N.C.

In 1740 John Kinsey, Jacob Sheets, John Simons and Peter Ranton were authorized by German settlers to build a church on Trent River in Craven County between the ferry and John Kinsey's plantation for the use of the high Germans and the church of England. It was to be called the Palatine Church. John Kinsey signed this agreement the second day of August Anno Domini 1740.

one of many who signed a petition to King George II of England for rights to their property. On 16 October 1749 John Kinsey was granted 100 additional acres in Onslow County, N.C. On 17 November 1750 John Kinsey paid Thomas Stevens, Sr., 13 shillings for acres south of Trent River adjoining Jambou Creek and "Head of Island". He made his last will and testament in Craven County on 9 April 1752 and it was probated in May Court 1752. He named his wife Mary and sons: John, Jr., Joseph, Samuel, Absalom, Christian and daughter Easter.

In accordance with the customs of those times, the oldest son received a majority of the estate. On 24 January 1754, John, Jr. witnessed the will of Lovick Worley in Tyrrell County, N.C. and 5 March 1757 he was mustered as Sergeant in Capt. Arthur Johnson's company of militia. John Jr. had earlier been granted acres on Joshuas Branch, a tributary of Tuckahoe which flows in Trent River.

Absalom Kinsey, one of the younger sons, appears in the 1790 N.C. Census for Sainps County with two sons over 16, 3 sons under 16, 2 daughters and a wife.

Christian Kinsey made his will in Brunswick County, N.C. on 24 December 1761 and it was probated 19 January 1762. He named his older brothers John Jr. and Joseph as executors. The will was witnessed by his brother Samuel. He named his sons: John, Edward, William, and Elizabeth. To his debts he specified the land on the South side of Tuckahoe River. The only descendant of the family through William's son, William Jr. (b. 1791, d. 1856) who had sons: William S. (b. 1819), Enoch (b. 1824), and Christopher (b. 1828).

Easter Kinsey married John Dunn, a young fellow from Isle of Wight County, Va. who had gone to Craven County, N.C. to seek his fortune. On 17 Feb. 1756 John Dunn Jr. (b. 11 July 1725) sold to his brother Jacob, one third of 300 acres of land in Edgecomb County, N.C. given to him by deed from his parents John and Easter Dunn.

Our ancestor, Joseph A. Kinsey was by trade a blacksmith and lived in Jones County, N.C. He also was granted 80 acres of land on Joshuas Creek, a tributary of Trent River. He first married Mary Williams, a sister of William (Billy) Williams, and had children. He married second Philpenah Miller, the widow of Richard Nobles, who was killed in the Revolutionary War. There was no issue of this marriage. Joseph A. Kinsey made his will on 31 Jan. 1807, and named in his will were his wife, Philpenah and sons: John, Jesse, Joseph Jr., and daughters: Easter, Alice, Marion and Coelia, with executors to be John and Joseph Kinsey Jr.

Joseph Kinsey Jr. (b. 22 Oct. 1777, d. ca. 1864), lived near Pleasant Hill Church in Jones County, N.C. He married three times: first Vicy Blackshear, second Sarah Brock, third Susan Rhem by whom he had 13 sons and 5 daughters. His eldest son was born ca. 1815. There seems to be no more records on John Kinsey in North Carolina after 1807, but a John Kinsey did bargain to buy a tract of land from Colonel Joseph Glover in 1811.

were married in Onslow, January 16, 1898. In 1901, they moved to Lenoir County. Armittie C. Ellis (born 1878) was a daughter of Joseph F. and Pennie Shepherd. Reference is made to sketches of Banister Ellis and of Henry Shepherd for information on her family. Council F. Jarman died December 18, 1915. Ten children were born to Council F. Jarman and Armittie Ellis: Leona Catherine Jarman (born 1898), Herman Francis Jarman (born 1900), Jerry Clarence Jarman (born 1901), Mariah P. Jarman (born about 1903), Nellie Jarman (born about 1905), Nelson Floyd Jarman (born 1906), David Council Jarman (born 1908), William Roscoe Jarman (born about 1911), Joseph C. Jarman (born 1914), and Council Francis Jarman, Jr. (born 1916).

Sallie Catherine Jarman, a daughter of Jerry and Greenza Ann Jarman, was born March 9, 1877. She died April 4, 1939. Sallie Jarman never married.

Mellie Elizabeth Jarman was born February 26, 1879; she died October 28, 1852. Mellie Jarman married (1) Stephen Leonard King (1873-1907). They were married October 27, 1897, in Onslow. They had six children: Stephen Russell King (born 1898), Jerry King (1899-1900), Katie Mae King (born 1901), Rubin Lee King (born 1902), David Earl King (born 1904), and James L. King (1905-1906). Mellie Jarman married (2) Jacob Elwood Shepherd. They had four children: Coy Shepherd (born 1913), Mildred Ann Shepherd (1915-1916), Doris Shepherd (born about 1917), and Horace Ray Shepherd (1920).

Anch Caroline Jarman was born May 5, 1882; she died June 19, 1946. She married Jacob Amos Lanier (1874-1928). They were married October 14, 1900, in Onslow. They had seven children: Mary Lanier (born 1901), Paul Lanier (1904), Hazel Christine Lanier (1905-1906), Sadie Lanier (1906), Estelle Lanier (1909), Cora Lanier (about 1911), and Annie Laura Lanier (1914).

David Franklin Jarman was born August 11, 1883; he died September 18, 1947. He married (1) Carrie Hon (1879-1932) of Kentucky. They had three children: David William Jarman (1915), Franklin Hon Jarman (1918), and an infant son (born and died 1921). David Franklin Jarman married (2) Leona Mills Winstead of Richlands. They were married December 22, 1933. They had no children.

Ellis Floyd Jarman was born February 16, 1885; he died August 28, 1963. He married Annie Taylor; they were married in Lenoir County, April 16, 1911. They had five children: Roy Jarman (born 1912), Carrie Aylene Jarman (1913), Grover Norman Jarman (1915), David Henry Jarman (1919), and Ruth Jarman (1920).

Amy M. Jarman, a daughter of Jerry and Greenza Ann Jarman, was born in October 1888. She married Richard Hilory Smith of Lenoir County. They had seven children: Holman Smith (born 1912), Tempie Smith (1913), William Franklin Smith (1914), Infant Smith (1916), Jerry Herman Smith (1918), Raymond Stanley Smith (1919), and Amy Caroline Smith (1922).

Peanie Robenna Jarman was born March 1, 1890; she died November 5, 1967. She

married Claudius Walter Weeks. They were married January 6, 1909, in Lenoir County. Claudius Weeks and Peanie Jarman had nine children: (three died in infancy), Claudius Walter Weeks (born after 1909), Ruby Elizabeth Weeks (born 1911), C. M. Weeks (born after 1911), Flossie Green Weeks (born after 1912), William Alexander Weeks (1917), and Peanie Bell Weeks (1919).

Annie Rachel Jarman was born February 6, 1893; she died May 9, 1965. She married James Roscoe Holland; they were married January 11, 1914, in Lenoir County. They had nine children: (three died in infancy), Mildred C. Holland (born 1917), Margaret R. Holland (1919), Bertie Holland (1920), Marie Holland (born about 1922), James Roscoe Holland, Jr. (1924), and Ruth Holland (1926).

Jerry Elbert Jarman was born May 23, 1896; he died May 16, 1954. He married Nettie Mae Becton (1898-1955). They were married June 25, 1916, in Lenoir County. They had 13 children: (seven died in infancy), Carrie Elizabeth Jarman (born 1919), Peggy Jarman (1923), Hazel Mae Jarman (1926), Sallie Pearl Jarman (1928), Jerry Elbert Jarman, Jr. (1934), and Sallie Jarman (1938).

Sources: Onslow — marriage records, wills; Lenoir County — death certificates, marriage records, wills; census — 1860, 1870, 1880, & 1900; personal knowledge.

— Council T. Jarman

COUNCIL FRANCIS JARMAN FAMILY

408

Council Francis Jarman was a native of the Richlands area; he lived near Richlands until 1901, when he and his family moved to Lenoir County. Born January 11, 1876, he was the oldest son of Jerry Jarman, Jr. and Greenza Ann Jarman. His mother named him after her first cousin, Council R. Marshburn. Information on earlier generations of this family is included in the sketches of Jerry Jarman, Jr. and of William C. Jarman.

Though he left the Richlands area as a young man, Council F. Jarman was remembered by relatives there. Even 60 years later, one cousin mentioned that she remembered his red hair and moustache — having red hair was almost a trademark of this branch of the Jarman family.

Council F. Jarman married Armittie Catherine Ellis; they were married January 16, 1898, in Onslow County. "Mittie," as she was known, was a daughter of Joseph Ellis and Penelope Shepherd. Reference is made to the sketches of Banister Ellis and of Henry Shepherd for information on earlier generations of her family.

For several years, Council F. Jarman and Armittie Ellis lived in the Gum Branch area. In 1901, they moved to Lenoir County where they worked as tenant farmers. By 1914, they were able to make a substantial down payment on their own farm — 215 acres in the Sandy Bottom section of Lenoir. Sadly, Council F. Jarman lived only one year on his own farm. He died December 18, 1915, in a typhoid fever epidemic. He was only 39 when he died.

Mittie Ellis Jarman died October 7, 1963 —

at age 84. Nine children, 37 grand- great-grandchildren, and three great-grandchildren were mentioned as to her obituary. She once remarked the medical mystery to her how there many twins in her family. Among the dants of Council F. Jarman and Mittie six sets of twins — four in the generation and two in the great-grand generation.

Ten children were born to Council and Mittie Ellis: Leona Catherine Jarman (born 1898), Herman Francis Jarman (born 1900), Jerry Clarence Jarman (born 1901), Pearl Jarman (born about 1903), Jarman (born about 1905), Nelson Jarman (born 1906), David Council Jarman (born 1908), William Roscoe Jarman (born about 1911), Joseph Crawford Jarman (born 1914), and Council Francis Jarman, Jr. (born 1916).

Leona Catherine Jarman married Taylor; they were married November 1917. He was a son of Charles Ed and Allie Holland. Carl Taylor and Leona had nine children: Carl Jarman (born 1918), Mittie Louise Taylor (born 1921), Ruth Ann Taylor (born 1921), Jr. (born 1923), Charles Taylor (born 1923), Katherine Taylor (born 1928), Jamain Taylor (born 1933), Leona Taylor (born 1936), and Joseph (born 1941).

Herman Francis Jarman married Croom, a daughter of Seth Croom and mie Haynes. They had six children: Edna Jarman (born 1921), [twins] Jarman (born 1923), Jeanette Jarman (1923), Hazel West Jarman (born 1923), Thomas Jarman (born 1935) and Fred Jarman (born 1940).

Jerry Clarence Jarman married Mary; they were married December 23, 1917. She was a daughter of James Cauley Davis. Seven children were born to Jerry and Mary: Wooten Jarman (born 1921), Council Jarman (born 1926), Elmer Jarman (born 1929), William Freeman (born about 1930), Rebecca Jarman (born about 1932), and [twins] Howard (born 1937), and Infant daughter (born 1937) — died one day old.

Mariah Pearl Jarman married Robert Lee, a son of Ennett Lee and Oliv Robert Lee and Mariah Jarman had children: Pearle Katherine Lee (born 1915), Marie Lee (born 1924), Robert Enn (born 1926), Dorothy Delsie Lee (born 1926), Floyd Lee (born about 1933), David (born 1934), Franklin Earl Lee (born 1934), and Marvin Ray Lee (born 1940).

Nellie Ann Jarman married William "Jack" Davis, a son of Leon Davis and Croom. Jack Davis and Nellie Jarman children: William Leon Davis (born 1935) and Vance Offett Davis (born 1938).

Nelson Floyd Jarman married Sylvia Stroud; they were married Christmas Day, 1915. She was a daughter of Herman Travis Ellen Charlotte Waller. Nelson Jarman via Stroud had four children: Ne-

*Survey taken
were off farm
old cabin
and mine
the edge*

ing [July 1982]. For several years it was the home of his daughter Mary Susan Jarman.

Rigdon Jarman was born in 1844 — he died November 15, 1919. He was the eldest son of Jerry Jarman, Sr. and Elizabeth Whaley. Reference is made to the sketch of Jerry Jarman, Sr. for information on earlier generations of this family.

Rigdon Jarman served in the Confederate States Army. His military record in the National Archives reports that he enlisted in C.S.A. on June 24, 1862, in Onslow County. He was in Company I of the 66th Regiment of North Carolina Troops. His military record gives few details of the first two years of his army service. In October, 1864, he was given a 30-day sick leave. After that sick leave, he returned to active service — stationed in the Wilmington area. On January 19, 1865, he was captured by Union Troops near Ft. Fisher. As a POW of the Union Army, he was confined in a military prison at Camp Hamilton, Virginia — held there about two weeks. On February 9, 1865, he was transferred to another military prison — this time at Fort Delaware, regarded as one of the worst of Union military prisons. Rigdon Jarman's confinement at Fort Delaware was brief (about three weeks). On February 27, 1865, he was paroled and sent to City Point, Virginia, as part of a prisoner exchange.

After the Civil War, Rigdon Jarman lived near Richlands. The census records of 1870, of 1880, and of 1900 list his family in Richlands Township. In 1880, the census reported his sister, Elizabeth Jarman living with his family. Another record, dated 1884, shows that Rigdon Jarman, William C. Jarman, and Levi Whaley were the Public School Committee for District 11 (part of the Richlands area).

About 1868, Rigdon Jarman married Sarah Deborah Hammonds — most knew her as "Debby." She is believed to be a daughter of Edward Hammonds of the Beaver Creek area of Jones County.

Rigdon Jarman and Debby Hammonds had nine children (two of their children died, young): Cyrus E. Jarman (born 1870) married Mary Ann Howard, Fannie L. Jarman (born 1873) married James Denny Whaley, Philey F. Jarman (born 1876) married Jonah Gastorf Howard, Lummie Elizabeth Jarman (born 1881) married Joel Thomas Howard, Pennie Jarman (born 1884) married Robert W. Taylor, Mary Susan Jarman (born 1886) married Walter Nick Jarman, and Denny E. Jarman (born October, 1893).

Rigdon Jarman is buried in his family cemetery near his homeplace. His wife is buried there also. Her tombstone lists: Deborah, wife of Rigdon Jarman, August 24, 1847 — August 4, 1926.

Sources: Onslow — death certificates, marriage records, wills; census — 1850, 1860, 1870, 1880, & 1900; tombstone inscriptions; C.S.A. records (National Archives); interview with Mary Susan Jarman.

— Council T. Jarman

WILLIAM C. JARMAN AND DESCENDANTS

406

William C. Jarman was born about 1827

His home was in the Richlands area. The 1870 census lists him in Richlands Township. He does not appear in any later census.

William Jarman was known as "Mean Bill." He may have partly earned the nickname by his desertion of his family. Sometime in the 1870's, he left his home. Some grandchildren say that when he left, he was never heard from again. Others say he returned for a brief time once. One rumor was that he settled in Duplin County.

William C. Jarman married Sarah Basden. They were married March 18, 1851, in Onslow. She was a daughter of Richard Basden and Arilla Yates. Reference is made to the sketches of Thomas Jarman and of Richard Basden for information on earlier generations of this family. William C. Jarman and Sarah Basden had seven children: William Cox Jarman (born 1852), Mary Holland Jarman (born 1853), Greenza Ann Jarman (born 1855), Julia Carolina Jarman (born 1857), John David Jarman (born 1858), Lucy A. Jarman (1860-1863), and Nelson Petaway Jarman (born 1862).

William Cox Jarman was born January 17, 1852; he died October 27, 1904. He lived in the Richlands area — the census of 1870, of 1880, and of 1900 list his family in Richlands Township. William Cox Jarman once served on a school committee. In 1884, county records show Levi Whaley, William C. Jarman and Rigdon Jarman as the Public School Committee for District #11 of Onslow County.

William Cox Jarman married (1) Sylvia Caroline Whaley (1848-1898). They had nine children: Della Caroline Jarman (born 1870), Neuse Walter Jarman (born 1872), Robenna Jarman (born 1874), Auberg Malcolm Jarman (born 1875), Lucy Alice Jarman (born 1878), Mana Lydia Jarman (born 1880), Edmond Russell Jarman (born 1884), Major Ruffin Jarman (born 1887) and William Leonidas Polk Jarman (born 1892). William Cox Jarman married (2) Fannie F. Baysden; they were married March 19, 1902. They had one child, a daughter: Avie Lee Jarman (1903-1905).

Mary Holland Jarman was born August 30, 1853; she died July 24, 1828. She married Bryce Russell Trott. According to census records he was born in North Carolina — both his parents were born in Alabama. Bryce Trott and Mary Jarman lived in Richlands Township, some distance below Jarman Fork. They had nine children. Six of their children can be identified: Nora Addie Trott (born 1882), Cora Trott (birth unknown), Newton Crewford Trott (born 1886), Mable C. Trott (born 1888), Lula D. Trott (born 1891) and Dolly D. Trott (born 1892).

Greenza Ann Jarman was born in 1855. She married Jerry Jarman, a son of Jerry Jarman, Sr. and Elizabeth Whaley. Reference is made to the sketch of Jerry Jarman for information on their children.

Julia Caroline Jarman (born 1856, died 1908) was a daughter of William C. Jarman and Sarah Basden. Julia Jarman's home was in Onslow; the 1900 census lists her in Richlands Township. Julia C. Jarman had seven children, six of them can be identified: Rosa Mae Jarman (born 1877), Lilly C. Jarman

(born 1882), Mary Susan Jarman (born 1883), Sarah A. Jarman (born 1886), Marcus Aaron Jarman (born 1890), and Jasper B. Jarman (born 1892). Julia Jarman never married.

John David Jarman, a son of William C. Jarman and Sarah Basden, was born in 1858; he died in 1910. He married (1) Miranda Sue Hargett. They were married March 31, 1886. They had one child: Bertha Viola Jarman (born 1891). John David Jarman married (2) Zoddie C. Jarman, known as "Lummie." They were distant cousins — she was a daughter of Robert Austin Jarman and Susanna Brown. John David and Zoddie C. Jarman had two children: Linster Leroy Jarman (born 1897) and Theophilus Hugh Jarman (born 1899).

Nelson Petaway Jarman, youngest son of William C. Jarman and Sarah Basden, was born June 8, 1862. He died September 7, 1921. Nelson P. Jarman married Mable Catherine "Kate" Sandlin. They were married October 12, 1892. Nelson P. Jarman and Kate Sandlin had four children: Son Jarman (born 1895, died an infant), Susan D. Jarman (born 1896), Dolly C. Jarman (born 1899), and Javan Jarman (born about 1901).

Sources: Onslow — death certificate, marriage records, wills; census — 1860, 1870, 1880, & 1900; tombstone inscriptions; family tradition; and interviews with several family members.

— Council T. Jarman

JERRY JARMAN, JR. AND DESCENDANTS

407

Jerry Jarman, Jr. was born November 3, 1853. For most of his life, he lived near Richlands. He was a son of Jerry Jarman, Sr. and Elizabeth Whaley. Reference is made to the sketch of Jerry Jarman, Sr. for information on earlier generations of this family.

Jerry Jarman married Greenza Ann Jarman — they were married in Onslow on January 22, 1875. She was a daughter of William C. Jarman and Sarah Basden. Information on earlier generations of her family is included in the sketches of William C. Jarman and of Thomas Jarman. Jerry Jarman and Greenza Ann Jarman were distantly related — second cousins, once removed.

For several years, Jerry and Greenza Ann Jarman lived near Richlands, at Gum Branch. All their children were born in Onslow County. About 1901, they moved to Lenoir County. Jerry Jarman died May 18, 1910. Greenza Ann Jarman was born August 4, 1855; she died May 4, 1928.

Jerry and Greenza Ann Jarman had eleven children: A child who died an infant, Council Francis Jarman (born 1876), Sallie Catherine Jarman (born 1877), Mellie Elizabeth Jarman (born 1879), Blanch Caroline Jarman (born 1882), David Franklin Jarman (born 1883), Ellis Floyd Jarman (born 1885), Amy M. Jarman (born 1888), Peanie Robenna Jarman (born 1890), Annie Rachel Jarman (born 1893), and Jerry Elbert Jarman (born 1896).

Council Francis Jarman, a son of Jerry and Greenza Ann Jarman, was born January 11, 1876. He married Armittie Catherine Ellis; they

remember my Grandma but do remember my Granddad and how kind and humble he was. He did not like to have his picture taken and only two are known to be found — one when he was a young man and the other with just a back view. One of my sisters tells me of a time when she was going to the store with him, he put his feet on the front of the cart and he said, "Take your feet down, girls do not sit like that," when she put hers up there like his. Grandpa loved his farm and stayed able to hoe his little garden and his small tobacco patch until his death. I remember how he placed his hands behind his back and just walked around the old home place. I can't ever remember all my family going there at one time. I guess it was because there were so many of us. I did hear my older sisters say that up until Grandma Hester died the family all gathered and had Thanksgiving dinner there.

Grandpa and Grandma are buried in the southwest area in Lee-King Cemetery. She died March 3, 1924, and he died May 27, 1929.

Sources: The Family Bible; Council Jarman; Steve Marshburn.

— Elsie Rhodes Fonville

JOHN ROBERT AND NELLIE WELLS JARMAN

413

He was born September 26, 1889, the son of Mose and Hester M. Shivers Jarman. Nellie was born August 25, 1899. She is the daughter of John and Eliza Walton Wells. Nellie was one from a family of nine children, seven that lived to maturity. They were May B., Martha E., Jay F., India A., George and Nellie (twins), Elizabeth (Lizzie), and Josephine. Nellie's family was a cheerful, loving family, working hard on the farm. Nellie and her brothers and sisters had a good start, with kind, loving parents teaching her the things she needed to know. The whole family had real soft, gentle voices.

John grew up on a farm and was also from a large family, so he had to learn to have patience and understanding. He was in the Navy during War I and was stationed in Charleston, S.C. He was on a submarine chaser. Later he worked on the farm with Richard (Dick) Jarman for a while. When a young man, he learned the trade of mechanic, working on the farm equipment. Dick Jarman had boats named "Liberty Bell," "Skip Jack" and "Little Titanic." The "Liberty Bell" was sold but John R. had to keep the motors of the others running. This would come in handy later. John was put in charge of the "Little Titanic." It was used as a passenger boat to carry folks back and forth from Jacksonville to Sneads Ferry. It was also used when they had the Banks Party on New River Beach in May. The boat was put to full use then, so he had the duty of captain on that.

On April 23, 1919, he and Nellie Wells were married. They farmed a little and had their garden. That was the style back then, that you must have that garden. E. H. Walton built a garage and put Dallas Langley to running it. That gave them a chance for John R. to get

extra work. When he went to apply for the job, Mr. Langley told him only one with a good education could do that work. Nevertheless he hired him. I am told that he had a good standing with Mr. Walton, so that helped. One day Mr. Langley had some job that he could not fix, saying to John R., "I am sure you can't fix it either." But John tackled the job and when he was finished, I guess he proved that you did not have to have a high school education to do a job well. John loved his family but also had a deep love for his mother, father, brothers and sisters.

Nellie learned from her early life, the things she needed to be a good wife and mother. She learned sewing, canning, crocheting, preserving the fruits and vegetables they grew on the farm which helped much during the cold winter months, also patience, love and kindness. John's mother and father gave them about 40 acres of land and there they built a house and settled down to raise their family. They did live other places but never too far from the Southwest-Meadowview area. Nellie was in the neighborhood along with her sisters and sisters-in-law and quite often you could see them visit back and forth. They carried their little bunches of quilt scraps to trade in order to have different color prints to add to the next square they were working on. When a dress was made you could expect to see some one come calling.

Some of the other jobs that J.R. did was work in the store for E. H. Walton, haul fertilizer and run the grist mill at Southwest Crossroads. He would come home a lot of times with meal dust all over him.

The firstborn son was Richard Hedrick, born May 1, 1920; Ruth Lee was born September 19, 1922; George Washington (G.W.) was born October 1924; Nellie Hester was born August 25, 1926; John Britton (J.B.) April 15, 1928; Bill and Virginia Pearl (Jenny) July 7, 1934.

Sometimes after Nellie's mother and father died, her sister India, who had never married, came to live with her and John R. What a jolly, good lady she was. Nellie had a good babysitter and some one to help with the work. They liked to make Aunt India laugh. She was kind of stout and when she got tickled she would shake so. When we were all together we would think of something to say or do to make her laugh. India married Clayton Harrell and moved away. What a sad time for the Jarman girls but of course they were glad for her too. She and Clayton came back for special visits with them often.

Things went on as usual. The children said one of their highlights was going to visit Uncle Jay Wells that lived in Wilmington. When their dad went to Whiteville to sell tobacco, he would drop them off and they could get to visit and shop for their school supplies.

Soon the children were beginning to get married. Richard married Mable Suggs May 4, 1940, and brought their first grandchild into the family. This is the only one that John R. got to see. John died April 25, 1941. All four of the Jarman sons were in the military service. Richard, G.W. and J.B. were in the Navy and Bill was in the Army during World War II.

Richard and Mable had four children. Bill Hedrick, Samuel Lee, Carolyn Faye, and Marilyn Kay. He and Mable divorced. She died later and he is now living in Britt Haven Nursing Home. He met and married a lady there, Mar Swain, January 16, 1982. You will find him in and about Britt Haven.

Ruth Lee married Latham Parker. They have two daughters, Donna Ruth and Sheryl Lynn. Ruth and Latham live on the Burgaw Highway. He is retired from Civil Service and they stay busy helping each other with their home chores, gardening and preserving food, along with the other things that have to be done about the home.

G.W. married Margaret Swinson. They had six children. He learned the trade of basket weaving after his eyesight started to fail and surely made some beautiful ones. Their children are Shirley, Johnny Ray, Billy Joe, Katherine Geraldine, Sarah, and Bobby Jay. G.W. died March 29, 1974 and his family moved away.

Nellie H. married Melvin Witherow on May 29, 1946. They had two children Kenneth Melvin and Judy Diane. Nellie and Melvin live on the Burgaw Highway. He is retired from Civil Service and stays busy around home with the outside chores, caring for the yard and Nellie works for the Onslow County Tax Office.

John Britton married Janet Pace Holloman. They have one child Letha Dell. John Britton was still in service when he died on May 20, 1962. His wife never remarried. His widow lives in Greenville, N.C. She does private duty nursing. Bill never married. He died November 4, 1953. Virginia Pearl married Hal Barnard Macon. They have one daughter, Susan Lynn. Hal works with the Sheriff's Department and Virginia works with the Onslow County Tax Office. They live on the Burgaw Highway.

Nellie never remarried after John R. died. Although times were hard for her, she worked around home caring for the children that were still living there. All that were old enough worked to help with the family. Nellie saw that each got their schooling and learned to be independent. They sold the little farm and built her a house in the Southwest area and there she lived until a few years ago. She resides in the Elder Lodge Nursing home. Although unable to respond with her voice, her bright blue eyes speak to you as they follow you. I visit her quite often. She is such a dear lady, it gives me much pleasure to spend time with her singing and telling of days gone by.

Sources: Onslow County library, Register of Deeds office, family and friends; my memory.

— Elsie R. Fonville

JOHN L. AND MARY MATILDA JARMAN

414

John L. was born 10-20-1881, the son of Louis and Clara Philyaw Jarman of Jones County, N.C. John was married the first time to Mary Philyaw. They lived in Jones County. John and his first wife had two children. Zane born January 28, 1913, and Ira who died when he was about 15 years old. He was living with

Jr. (birth and death, December, Council Travis Jarman (born 1937), s) Charlotte Elizabeth Jarman (born d Catherine Elaine Jarman (born

Roscoe Jarman married Margaret Rhodes. She was a daughter of Lon-
rhodes and Kathleen Parker and a
ghter of Louis William Rhodes and
Whaley of Onslow County. Roscoe
nd Margaret Rhodes had two chil-
bert David Jarman (born 1935) and
hleen Jarman (born 1946).

Crawford Jarman married (first)
tral Macey. She was a daughter of
Macey and Ethel Swain of Yadkin
oseph Jarman and Vetral Macey had
Joseph Crawford Jarman, Jr. (birth
January, 1942). Vetral Macey
942. Joseph Jarman married (sec-
Parker; she was a daughter of Will
d Catherine Huggins. Joseph Jarman
Parker had four children: Edward
Jarman (born 1946), [twins] Infant
th and death, December 31, 1947),
thy Carol Jarman (born 1949).

Francis Jarman, Jr. married Marie
ie was a daughter of John Carr Davis
ie Lero Bryan. C.F. Jarman and Marie
ve no children. Their home is in the
I Section of Lenoir County.

Onslow — delayed birth certificates, marriage
noir — birth certificates, death certificates,
wills; census — 1880 and 1900; tombstone

— Council T. Jarman

LEY JARMAN FAMILY

409

Jarman, the son of Mose and Annie
was born January 6, 1914, in Rich-
C. He married first Annie Silance and
child, Annie (deceased).

Jarman married second Ellen Silance
sister) and had three children: (1)
Jarman was born Aug. 28, 1933,
ried William Leonard Parker. Their
are: Melinda Gail Parker, Hazel Ann
Anita Faye Parker, and William
Parker, Jr. (2) Ellen Frances Jarman
n May 10, 1937, and married Billy
Ramsey. Their children are: George
nsey and Billy Ray Ramsey. (3) Esley
nan was born Sept. 21, 1938, and
Alice Idera Rochelle. Their children
thy Ray Jarman and Alexander Byron
(4) Joseph Jarman was born Sept.
I, and married Katie Mae Rochelle.
ren are: Anthony Dean Jarman and
Jo Jarman.

Jarman married third Victoria
daughter of Verlinza and Marenda
who was born Dec. 19, 1923, in
N. C. They were married on Oct. 7,
Conway, S. C. Their children were: (1)
Jarman was born Sept. 30, 1945,
ed Ronald Edward Del Castilho. Their
ek Ronald Del Castilho. (2) Marilyn
was born July 3, 1947, and married
aywood Yopp, Jr. Their children are
e Yopp and Herace Raymond Yopp

III. (3) Esley Calvin Jarman was born July 20,
1948 and married Frances Kay Kellum. Their
child is Nicholas Calvin Jarman.

All of the children attended and graduated
from Dixon School, Holly Ridge, N.C. Joseph
Jarman attended Pharmacy School at the Uni-
versity of North Carolina in Chapel Hill. He is
the owner and operator of Doctors Park
Pharmacy in Jacksonville, N.C.

Sources: Family records; personal knowledge.

— Marilyn Yopp

JOBE JARMAN

410

Jobe Jarman born February 9, 1886, son of
Nancy C. Jarman, married Linnie Jones. Jobe
was born in Jones County where he grew up in
the Comfort area and lived there most of his
life. He was a farmer although he liked to trap
and hunt. I have been told he would walk 12
miles to go hunting. He and Linnie had a fairly
large family. Mose, the oldest named for
Jobe's brother, married Nannie Philyaw; Lila
married 1. Frank Craft, 2. Jerry Smith; Frank
married Catherine Craft; sister to Lila's hus-
band; Rindy married 1. Ervin 2. Lion Hill;
Stella never married; Nannie married Ellison
Griffin; Johnie married and divorced. Stella
was afflicted and had to have a lot of special
care. She loved to have company and liked to
have anyone sing to her. She would lay on the
pallet on the floor by her mama's chair and
play while Linnie would sew her quilt scraps.
She did not like to hear her mama and daddy
quarrel and would tell them to hush when they
started. We used to like to see Uncle Jobe
come cause he would tell us funny things to
do, like to hold our nose and say sweet scent
and everything would smell good. I know it
was always a treat to see him coming. Jobe
died November 23, 1935.

Sources: Nannie Griffin; Nellie Rhodes Rochelle;
Onslow County Register of Deeds.

— Elsie R. Fonville

HENRY AUGUSTUS JARMAN

411

Henry Augustus Jarman, son of Henry Au-
gustus Jarman and Missouri Simmons, was
born in Onslow County on 28 December 1855,
and died at his home in Jacksonville after an
illness of several weeks on 29 February 1940.
He was married on 12 February 1879 to Lucy
Barber, daughter of Thomas Richard Barber.
She died in January 1937.

Henry Augustus Jarman resided in Onslow
County most of his life. He was an active
farmer and built the first three tobacco barns
in Onslow County in 1901. He was a dealer in
livestock and for many years operated the Jar-
man Hotel in Jacksonville. He remembered the
burning of the old Jacksonville bridge in 1858,
and was associated with the prominent leaders
of this section during the Reconstruction era.
At his death, he was survived by the following
children: Oscar B. Jarman of Ashburn, Ga.;
Henry A. Jarman, Jr. of Jacksonville, W. C.
Jarman of Ashburn, Ga.; C. J. Jarman of Moul-

trie, Ga.; and Mrs. Charles E. Warn of Ja-
sonville.

Sources: Wilmington newspaper; Onslow County dea-
certificate.

— Roger Kammi

MOSES AND HESTER MATILD' SHIVARS JARMAN

412

Moses, called Mose, was born August
1855, in Jones County, one of 3 children
Nancy C. Jarman. He had a brother Jobe, v...
married Linnie Jones and a sister that die...
young named Mary, called Suky. Mose m-
ried Hester Shivars, the daughter of Samue...
and Mittie Petteway Shivars on February...
1884. After marriage they settled in South...
west. Both Mose and Hester were Primi...
Baptist.

Grandma's parents were large landown...
in Southwest and they gave Grandpa an...
Grandma several hundred acres of land ther...
have been told that is where they settled...
spent the rest of their lives.

They had seven children. The oldest, m...
mother, Cora Florence, was born February...
1886, and married Solomon Rhodes. Ne...
James Mabra, born September 15, 18...
married Bessie K. Willis; John Robert, born...
September 26, 1889, married Nellie We...
Nace Samuel, born September 28, 1891, m-
ried Lulu Bell Marshburn; Mary Matilda, bo...
September 27, 1893, married John Louis Jar-
man, a cousin. He was called John L. so as...
to confuse him with her brother, John R. N...
was Hester Mittie, called Hett, born May...
1896. She married Alva Leslie Marshburn...
brother to Lula Bell, Nace's wife. Then, Ter-
pie Corilla, born March 5, 1901, married W...
ter T. Gould.

I have information that the earlier Jarman's
lived in Onslow County although my Gran-
father Mose lived in Shines, now known
Comfort. Great Grandma Nancy, Mose's
mother, lived with her sister, Mary and he...
husband, James Philyaw. Our family line re...
like this: Nancy's grandparents were Thom...
and Susannah Padgett Jarman. Thomas d...
about 1788 or '89. Great Grandma's parents
were Robert Jarman, born after 1770...
apparently married 3 times. His third wife v...
Susan Marshburn, Nancy's mother.

As previously stated, my Great Grandma
Nancy lived with her sister, Mary Philyaw. Her
children carried the Jarman name. I have be...
told she was a good and kind Christi...
woman. I am sure her life was hard and I love
her memory and wish I could have known her...
and put my arms around her and say "Grar-
ma, I love you." Grandpa left his mother at
early age and went to live in Richlands hiring
out as a farm worker and going to church
there. As he got older and got married he al...
went to church at the Primitive Baptist Chur...
with his new wife.

Grandma Hester was a quarreling, fust...
person and I am sure Grandpa must loved
pull with her and raise such a loving famil...

My sisters and brothers tell me that Grandpa
liked his little social drink, you know, most...
the men folks did along that time. I do!

John L. Jamison has ever lived in his native county, save when he was in the Confederate service, his occupation being that of a farmer. In 1861 he enlisted in a Texan company of volunteers, raised for the defense of the Southern cause, which company went to Memphis, where it joined General Forrest's command of cavalry. Later, he was made commissary of Forrest's second regiment, and served until after the battle of Shiloh, when a permit was granted him to go west of the Mississippi river and organize a company, which he succeeded in doing at Clarksville, Texas. The new company, of which Mr. Jamison was commissioned first lieutenant, was assigned to the Twenty-third Texas cavalry. Soon after, he was made commissary of the regiment. At the close of the war he started out in the world with no means whatever, but is now one of the most wealthy farmers in his county.

September 14, 1872, Mr. Jamison married Miss Fannie Carroll, daughter of John L. Carroll. This lady died in January, 1881, a member of the Baptist church, and the mother of four children named—John M., David C., James P. and Fannie.

JOSEPH JARMAN, a farmer residing near Whitesboro, Grayson county, and one of her most prominent agriculturists, was born in Onslow county, North Carolina, in March, 1813. Berry Jarman, father of Joseph, was also a native of Onslow county, North Carolina, and died May 13, 1867, at the age of eighty-three years. From his native county he moved to Columbia county, Georgia, thence to Jefferson county, same State, whence he went to Pendleton District, South Carolina, where he remained three years, after which he returned to Georgia, and for two years lived in Fayette county. Thence he moved to Leon county, Florida, and after that to Talbot county, Georgia, and then passed nineteen years in Sumter county, Alabama, and from there moved to Smith county, Texas, in 1855, and here died. He married Mary, daughter of William Wren, of North Carolina, and by her became the father of the following children—John, Nancy, Betsey, Roxian, Joseph, James, Alice, Susan, Martha, Mary and Thomas. Nancy Jarman was married to Elijah Poole, but, with her husband, is now deceased. Roxian was married to John Spence, a native of Ireland, and now deceased. Susan was married to Charles Hitt, of South Carolina, and Martha was married to Henry Hitt, both the husbands being now deceased.

Joseph Jarman, the subject of this sketch, married Lucinda, daughter of James C. Null, of Monroe county, Alabama. This gentleman died in 1893. Mr. Jarman is the father of sixteen children; named as follows—John J., Joseph M., Mary, A. S., George M., Henry J., Arminta E., Matilda C., Alcia J., Amelia H., Lucinda C., Alfred R., Jesse F., Frances P., Elbert Milton and a babe that died unnamed. The marriage, which resulted in the birth of the above named children, took place October 15, 1840, and ten years later Mr. Jarman came to Texas, and for twenty-one years resided in Smith county, but after serving in the Confederate service under Captain Thompson and Colonel Jones, and returning to Smith county for a while, removed to Grayson county, his present place of residence. Mr. Jarman is a Free and Accepted Mason, and a "bright" one at that. He is also a sincere worshiper at the shrine of God, under the interpretation of the scriptures by the elders of the Missionary Baptist church.

JAMES K. POLK JAMISON was born in Red River county, Texas, January 13, 1845, and is the fourth of ten children born to David K. and Jane B. (Latimer) Jamison, daughter of James Latimer of Connecticut, son of Witheral Latimer, son of Wortham Latimer, both from England. James Latimer came to Texas in the year 1833, and served in the Arkansas legislature in the year 1835.

James K. Jamison was reared on the home farm until 1861, when, at the early age of sixteen, he enlisted in Company B, Ninth Texas infantry, Confederate army, but was afterward transferred to Company F of Whitfield's legion, Ross' brigade, and served with the army of the Tennessee in many a hard-fought battle, including Shiloh, Perryville and Atlanta. Since the war Mr. Jamison had devoted his entire attention to farming, with the exception of running his steam mill and cotton gin located on his premises and looked upon as a part of his farm.

May 18, 1870, Mr. Jamison married Miss Jane Anderson, daughter of Rev. John and Margaret (Tisdall) Anderson of Clarksville, Texas (who were born and raised in Ireland, and came to America in the year 1834), and this union has been blessed with two children named—Margaret B. and Katie L. Mr. Jamison is an Odd Fellow and a Knight of Honor, and ranks as a leader in the progress of agricultural advancement in his county and State.

dren. J.M. worked as supervisor for the base laundry, a Civil Service position, until he retired. He also did full-time farming during those years.

Nada has many talents. She is a good homemaker and has provided an excellent home for her husband and their family. Olinda Lois Jarman, the first child of J.M. and Nada married Franklin Marshburn. Their children are Reney, Scott, and Donnie. Olinda works with the school system at Blue Creek. Patricia Ann, the second child of J.M. and Nada, married James LaRose from Mississippi. They make their home in Atlantic, Georgia. James M., Jr. (Jimmy), third child of J.M. and Nada Jarman, married Betty Carroll. They had two children: Carolyn Ann who only lived about three months, and Teresa Marie Jarman. Betty is a telephone operator. Jimmy and Betty live near his father and mother. Michael Ray (Mike), the 4th child, lives at home and is employed by the Marine Corps Exchange at Camp Lejeune. Timothy Joseph (Joe) Jarman, fifth son of J.M. and Nada Jarman, lives at home also and is employed by the Weyerhaeuser Company. He works in the seed orchard at Comfort.

Louis Moses Jarman, second son of John L. and Mary M. Jarman, was born August 15, 1921. After school, he served with the Army during World War II. He married first Rose McGall and they have one daughter, Judith (Judy) Jarman. Judy married John Strange and they are the parents of John, Jr. Louis Jarman married a second time to Marrion Barker and they are the parents of two sons, Kenneth and Danny (twins). Louis is a proud grandfather. They live in Silver Springs, Maryland. Louis is looking forward to retirement now, so he can visit Onslow County and home more often.

Alton Jarman, the third child of John L. and Mary M. Jarman, was born January 6, 1923. He married Ruth Parker from the Haws Run area of Onslow County. He had a tour of duty with the Army. Alton and Ruth live in Silver Springs, Maryland. He works with the National Cash Register Company. Ruth works with the school system. They have three children: John, David and Donna Marie. Alton and Ruth look forward to the family reunion held on Southwest each year.

Mary Louise, the only daughter of John L. and Mary M. Jarman, was born October 19, 1925. After graduating from high school, she married Grover B. Blake, the son of Pete and Katie Padgett Blake. Grover was in the Army. After his discharge from the Army he worked with Civil Service at Camp Lejeune, until he retired. He is a farmer also. Mary Louise worked for a number of years with Sears in Jacksonville. Grover and Mary Louise have two children, Douglas Bryant and Elizabeth Jeanelle. Douglas married Brenda Williams and they are the parents of Matthew, Michael, and Mitchell. Douglas works with Tool Die Makers. Brenda is a bookkeeper. Elizabeth Jeanelle Blake married Robert Huffman. They are the parents of Cynthia and Kimberly. Jeanelle works at Camp Lejeune as a fireman. She is the first female to work with the Fire Department at Camp Lejeune. Her favorite hobby is quilting. Laughed to her by a cousin, Hazel Reece Robert

works with Civil Service at Camp Lejeune.

Sources: Interviews with members of the family; personal knowledge.

— Elsie R. Fonville

NACE SAMUEL AND LULA BELL MARSHBURN JARMAN

416

Nace was born September 28, 1891, the son of Mose and Hester Shivers Jarman. He was born in the Southwest area of Onslow County. His father was a farmer and that is what Nace did all his life.

He married Lula Bell Marshburn, the daughter of Matt and Alice A. Pierce Marshburn. Lula was born April 18, 1901. She and Nace were married April 9, 1920. They lived just down the road from the Mose Jarman homeplace. Nace was a big tease and would pick on Lula quite a lot. His little saying was, "It is a mess, isn't it Lula?" He loved to play the banjo and would do that a lot. He liked to get a bunch of children in and play the banjo for them to skip about the room and cut up. He would ask them to do the hustle. They had four sons and two daughters: Edward, Samuel (Sammy), Balton, Addie Mae, Lucy Lee, and Charles Lee. It was a joy for Nace to get Lula and a bunch of children and take them to the branch out back of their little farm and let the children swim and play. He would take the fishing poles and he and Lula would fish. Of course, he would not let the pole stay still long enough to catch one. They raised a big garden and Lula was a good cook. She liked piecing quilt squares together.

Nace built them a turntable and it was full of food when the garden was at its peak. It was fun to put the forks on the table and spin it around to see if they would fall off. Only the middle section would spin around.

Nace and Lula moved to Richlands and lived one year, but the rest of their married life was spent in the Southwest area. They always showed they really cared for one another. Nace teased so much you never knew when he was serious.

Nace died September 29, 1945, but Lula carried on. She turned the farming over to their son Edward and she moved in a little house out by Marshburn's store. Then later, she had a little home built down by the old house where she and Nace started their married life. Lula died January 23, 1970, outliving Nace by 25 years.

Sources: Family Bible, my memories; Steve Marshburn's book *A Tree Grows in Onslow*.

— Elsie R. Fonville

NACE AND LULA MARSHBURN JARMAN DESCENDANTS

417

Nace Samuel and Lula Bell Marshburn Jarman were married April 9, 1920. Their first son, Edward W. Jarman was born December 17, 1920. He married Lorraine Powell on November 26, 1941, and they are the parents of six children: Elizabeth Ann, married Clifton Justice Jr., Richard Edward married Diane

Henderson; Samuel Paul not married; Ch Lynn married Melvin Bland; Nancy Gale married Terry Davis, and Kathy Jo married Ronald Reece. Edward was in the Army during World War II. He is a farmer. He built a home on old homeplace, and helped his Mom with the farm, during the difficult period following his father's death.

James Samuel, second son of Nace and Lula Marshburn Jarman, was born April 22, 1922. Sammy was in the Navy during World War II. He married Grace Elizabeth Thomas August 3, 1945. They are the parents of three sons: James Perry married Amanda Jenkins; Thomas Ray married Brenda Jenkins; and Donald Samuel married Marina Whal. Samuel died when a young man, June 1970.

Balton Thompson, third child of Nace and Lula Marshburn Jarman, was born December 12, 1923. He married Minnie Lois Stevens June 6, 1945. They are the parents of three children: Ronnie Thompson Jarman born May 17, 1951, married Jackie Morrow; Judy born November 23, 1946, married Mor Thompson; Jeffery born June 3, 1958, married Julie Duffy. Balton drives a fuel oil truck. They live in the Southwest area of Onslow County. Lois has worked a number of years at Onslow Memorial Hospital.

Addie Mae Jarman, fourth child of Nace and Lula Marshburn Jarman, was born August 1926. She married Elliott Oscar Hanscom April 24, 1946. They are the parents of four children: Bonita Fern, unmarried, is a very special person. She is the one that gives you the official welcome to the Marshburn Reunion. Bertram Nace married Florence Haywood Terry married Ann; Dennis Keith married Kandy Smith. This family lives in Charlotte, N.C. Elliott drives a bus. They hope to move back to Onslow County after retirement.

Lucy Lee Jarman, fifth child of Nace and Lula Marshburn Jarman, was born November 27, 1927, and married J.T. Parker September 1, 1946. They live on the sound. Their children are Dan Thomas (not married) and Donald Lee.

Charles Henry Jarman, sixth child of Nace and Lula Marshburn Jarman, was born February 1, 1937. He married Joyce Ann Robinson February 11, 1960. They are the parents of three children: Samuel Robert married Kimble Canning; David Charles, unmarried, attends NC State University, Raleigh. Charles is retired from the Coast Guard. After his retirement and his family settled in the Southwest are on his part of the old homeplace. The large Jarman farm is slowly becoming a little Jarman Village.

Nace and Lula have several great grandchildren. Lula was a strong lady, and a hard worker. Charles, the youngest child, was only about eight when his father died, his mother cared for him and sent him to school. Lula managed very well the twenty-five years she remained a widow. She was a lovable person, and the best neighbor anyone could ever have.

Sources: Family Bible; Steve Marshburn's book; my memories.

Elsie R. Fonville



The Children and Spouses of Ransom and Rosa Hargett Booth. Back row, l-r: Wilton Hollowell, Eleanor B. Hollowell, Roy M. Booth, Virginia Mallard Booth, Annie B. Mallard, John M. Booth, Nannie B. Mallard, Wilmer E. Mallard, W. Robert Booth. Bottom Row- Marguerite Collins Booth, Mary B. Ipock, Rose B. Mallard Hales, Rebecca Harrell Booth

Franklin Ipock and they had two sons. Mary served as librarian of the Pollocksville Public Library for 19 years. Johnny died in 1964. On April 3, 1915, Ransom and Rosa became the parents of twin girls, Nannie Margaret and Annie Martha Booth. Annie married Harold Clinton Mallard, son of Thomas Ruffin and Ava Wood Mallard, and they had two children. Harold served as a Jones County commissioner for eighteen years, and Annie was employed in the Jones County Tax Office for eighteen years. Harold made his livelihood in farming until his death in 1978. Nannie married Wilmer E. Hales, also a son of Thomas Ruffin and Ava Wood Mallard, and they have three children. Nannie was employed by the U.S. Postal Service for twenty years and Wilmer has worked on the Eastern Belt Tobacco Market in various places for forty-seven years in addition to farming. On October 30, 1917, another son, John Merritt Booth, was born to Ransom and Rosa. John married Virginia Dare Mallard, and to them were born three children. John has owned and operated Booth Oil Company of Pollocksville for the past forty-five years and has been elected to and served on the Jones County Board of Education for the past twelve years. On February 13, 1921, Rose Lee Booth was born to Ransom and Rosa. Rose married Furney Alford Mallard in 1944, and they had three children. After Furney died in 1973, Rose later married Aaron Hales of Goldsboro. Aaron died in 1982, and Rose resides at their home in Goldsboro. On February 20, 1925, Eleanor Grace Booth was born, making Ransom and Rosa's eighth child. Eleanor received her B. S. Degree from East Carolina College and afterwards taught school in Goldsboro until she retired. She married Wilton Hollowell of Goldsboro, and they have one son. Eleanor and Wilton make their home in Goldsboro.

Surviving Ransom and Rosa Booth are eight children, twenty-four grandchildren, and 36 great grandchildren.

—Nannie Booth Mallard

The Descendants Of Jessie B. Boyett (10057)

F 23

The Jessie B. Boyett family moved to Jones County in the mid 1800's. Jessie was born and grew up in the Catherine's Lake area of Onslow County. He settled in the Pollocksville area on what was then known as the George DuVal place. He married Nancy Register, whose parents, John and Sarah Register, were from Tuscarora.

When Jessie was a young man, he would make a trip to Wilmington from Catherine's Lake in the fall of the year to carry turpentine, cotton, smoked hams, pork meat, chickens and geese. While there, he would purchase many pounds of fresh mullets. On his return, the family would dress the mullets, salt them down, and rack them on clean sticks. The mullets would then be smoked and stored in the smokehouse on the sticks.

Nancy was known for her good cooking. One of her secrets was that she would dry all her citrus peelings and grate them for use in seasoning sweet potato pies, cakes, and other delicacies that she would prepare for her family. To this day, her grandchildren still reminisce about grandmother's pies.

The Steamboat Howard would come up the Trent River to Pollocksville to purchase their cotton and take it back to New Bern.

All of Jessie and Nancy's nine children settled in Jones County except Ransom, who settled in Craven County. Jessie and Nancy Boyett are buried in the Friendship Free Will Baptist Church Cemetery near Trenton, North Carolina.

As young men, Jessie's boys logged in the forest. George Robert (Bob), their first child, liked to use a team of horses; and Jim, the youngest, preferred a team of oxen. Bob used to tell how he would pull logs out all winter long and not leave a trace on the ground because the ground had been frozen all winter long.

Bob shared with his children the story

daylight. He decided right then and there that when he grew up, he was not going to go to the field until the sun was up.

My grandfather, George Robert, married Odessa Ballard from the Bankstown section of the county in 1902. They moved many places as tenant farmers and finally purchased land in northern Jones County which once belonged to Lewis King. Grandmother Boyette was a staunch member of Friendship Free Will Baptist Church.

There was a blacksmith shop located near Allen Davenport's house which was owned by Job Jarman. It was one of the largest of its kind anywhere around. There the family could purchase carts, wagons, log carts, etc. Mr. Jarman also made hearses and coffins.

Bob and his sons Murray, Elmer, Ray, and Harvey cut the timber from the forest and took it to New Bern to have it sawed. With the help of Winfield Davenport, they built their home. Ray and Gertrude Boyette now live in that homeplace.

The Boyett name is of French origin. It is interesting to note that during the early 1900's, the name added an "e".

Jessie and Nancy Boyett have over 250 heirs spread throughout Jones County and the entire United States.

—Betty Boyette Norris

Sources: Family Bible
Interview with Family Members
Family Records



George Robert Boyette and Odessa Ballard

Courtesy of Betty Boyette Norris

Trent River rises in southern Lenoir County and flows southeast across Jones County and into Craven County where it enters Neuse River at New Bern. Appears as Quoracks River on the Comberford map, 1657; apparently first called Trent River by John Lawson, 1700.

1904

HISTORY OF
JUNIUS T. JARMAN

1989
~~1788~~
~~1788~~

My ancestry has been traced from Sumter County, Alabama to Onslow County, North Carolina. My Great, Great, Grandfather was Thomas Jarman, born about 1763, and deceased about 1799 in Onslow County, North Carolina. He was closely associated with the Berryman Family, the Bryan (Bryant) Family, and the Wrenn Family. This Thomas married Anne Berryman about 1783-1784. She was the daughter of Joseph Berryman who resided in Duplin County, N.C. Joseph Berryman deceased about 1793. Thomas Jarman and Anne Berryman had children as follows: Berryman Jarman, born about 1784/1785, married Mary Wrenn, daughter of either James or William Wrenn, and deceased in 1867, age 83 years, in Texas; Asa Jarman, born about 1795, married Elizabeth -----, and deceased in Onslow County, North Carolina about 1823; and Thomas Jarman, my Great Grandfather, born 1797, married Mary Bryan (Bryant) about 1820. She was the daughter of Benjamin Bryan (Bryant) who deceased 1825, and Thomas deceased in November 1869 in Sumter County, Alabama. The records seem to indicate that Thomas Jarman and Anne Berryman also had a daughter named Anne who was probably the second child.

Berryman (later shortened to Berry) left Onslow County, N.C. about 1819 and was listed in the Federal Census for Georgia in 1820 and 1830. During this interval, he moved from Georgia to South Carolina, back to Georgia, then to Florida and back to Georgia, each time selling a homesteaded operational farm at a profit.

Thomas Jarman, my Great, Grandfather, left Onslow County, N.C. about 1835 and was joined by his older brother, Berry Jarman, in Georgia; both brothers then proceeded to the West central

1904

HISTORY OF
JUNIUS T. JARMAN

1989
~~1789~~
~~1789~~

My ancestry has been traced from Sumter County, Alabama to Onslow County, North Carolina. My Great, Great, Grandfather was Thomas Jarman, born about 1763, and deceased about 1799 in Onslow County, North Carolina. He was closely associated with the Berryman Family, the Bryan (Bryant) Family, and the Wrenn Family. This Thomas married Anne Berryman about 1783-1784. She was the daughter of Joseph Berryman who resided in Duplin County, N.C. Joseph Berryman deceased about 1793. Thomas Jarman and Anne Berryman had children as follows: Berryman Jarman, born about 1784/1785, married Mary Wrenn, daughter of either James or William Wrenn, and deceased in 1867, age 83 years, in Texas; Asa Jarman, born about 1795, married Elizabeth -----, and deceased in Onslow County, North Carolina about 1823; and Thomas Jarman, my Great Grandfather, born 1797, married Mary Bryan (Bryant) about 1820 and was the daughter of Benjamin Bryan (Bryant) who deceased 1825, and Thomas deceased in November 1869 in Sumter County, Alabama. The records seem to indicated that Thomas Jarman and Anne Berryman also had a daughter named Anne who was probably the second child.

Berryman (later shortened to Berry) left Onslow County, N.C. about 1819 and was listed in the Federal Census for Georgia in 1820 and 1830. During this interval, he moved from Georgia to South Carolina, back to Georgia, then to Florida and back to Georgia, each time selling a homesteaded operational farm at a profit.

Thomas Jarman, my Great, Grandfather, left Onslow County, N.C. about 1835 and was joined by his older brother, Berry Jarman in Georgia; both brothers then proceeded to the West central

14

practice can be dangerous and could possibly lead future researchers down the wrong road. I recall the case of the Thomas Jarman, deceased 1759 in Onslow County that most researchers accept as being the son of Robert Jarman, deceased 1762 in Craven County, N.C. I do not know how this belief came about. I have found no evidence to prove that Thomas Jarman, deceased 1759 was the son of Robert Jarman, deceased 1762. I suppose that one of the early researchers began showing this Thomas Jarman as the son of the Craven County Robert Jarman, and with the passage of time, most everyone accepts the premise as being true. I admit that this Robert Jarman had a son named Thomas, but I have seen no evidence to indicate that Thomas Jarman, deceased 1759, was that son. I have to admit, however, that this Thomas Jarman could have been the son of Robert Jarman. but from the standpoint of Thomas's age, it seems that he is more like a brother. To have Thomas Jarman, deceased 1759 as the son of Robert Jarman, deceased 1762 simplifies my research, and I hope that it is true. I would, However, like to see some positive proof.

My side of the Jarman family was friendly with the Jones County North Carolina Jarmans. When my Great Grandfather left Onslow County, N.C. in 1835, he was accompanied by Obediah Jarman whom I believe was the youngest son of Emanuel Jarman, A nephew of Hall Jarman, Senior, deceased 1794, and a prominent resident of Jones County, N.C. Young Obediah homesteaded alongside of Thomas Jarman's place in Sumter County Alabama. In 1840, Emanuel Jarman visited Sumter County, Ala. to see his son Obediah and other relatives in Alabama. Emanuel's visit was extended, but he returned to North Carolina in 1841 and he deceased in the Fall of that year. While in Alabama, he loaned a local citizen some \$700, and Alabama records

show that the Courts appointed a Collector for the debt which went to the estate of the deceased.

The fact that Emanuel Jarman of Jones County, N.C. allowed his youngest son to make such a long trip with Thomas Jarman, my Great Grandfather, for the purpose of homesteading land in the State of Alabama, and the fact that my father's name is EMANUEL BERRY JARMAN leads me to believe that the connection between these two branches of the Jarman family was more than just friendship.

In considering what North Carolina branch of the Jarman family that the Sumter County, Alabama Thomas Jarman came from, some weight must be given to the Thomas Jarman referred to at length in the previous paragraph, who at his death in 1759 left 5 sons in Onslow County, N.C. I have been unable to uncover a record of any offspring of these 5 Jarman's; any one of the five could have sired a Thomas Jarman who would fit the proper time frame to be the Thomas Jarman who married Anne Berryman. I still feel that the Thomas Jarman, son of Hall Jarman, Sr. is the best candidate, but researchers should use caution in accepting the premise until definitive proof is uncovered.

Thomas Jarman and Mary Bryan (Bryant) who moved to Sumter County, Alabama in 1835, produced two sons, Bryant Jarman and Thomas Jarman, Jr. along with 5 daughters. Bryant Jarman deceased as a young man about 1848, but Thomas Jarman, Jr. married and lived until 1912. He produced two sons by his first wife, Sarah Cozeman, as follows:

1892-1955

a. Peterson Bryant Jarman, Jr.

m. Beryl Bricken
no children

1857-1934

1. Peterson Bryant Jarman, Sr.

m. Hunter Gordon
1860-1932

1899-1935

b. Mitchell C. Jarman

m. Edna Rogers
daughter, Edna.

1895-1978

c. Manie Gordon Jarman

m. Hubert Dent
Children:

Betty Dent
1925

Peterson Bryant Jarman, Sr. was Probate Judge of Sumter County, Alabama for many years. He resided in Livingston, Alabama and he deceased in office.

Peterson Bryant Jarman, Sr. was elected as Secretary for the State of Alabama for one term, and then was elected for seven consecutive terms to the House of Representatives from Alabama. He then served as ambassador to Australia under President Truman.

Mitchell C. Jarman followed in his father's footsteps and was Probate Judge of Sumter County, Ala. until alcohol got the best of him.

- a. Webb Jarman, 1889-1949
m. Bessie McGowan, d. ca. 1955
no children
- b. T. B. Jarman, Sr., 1890-1958
m. 1910 Annie Lee Newall, 1898-1982
children:
T. B. Jarman, Jr., b. 1914
m. Christine Mathews, B. 1922
children:
Thos. Altan
b. 1958
- c. Bessie Jarman, 1892-1921
m. Edward Korner, D. 1962
children:
Alma Estelle, B. 1911
Chas. Edward, b. 1913
Henry, B. 1918
- d. Alberta Jarman, b. 1894
m. Carleton E. Vaughan, 1894-1936
children:
Carleton E. Jr. B. 1914
Norma, 1917-1974
- e. Eugene Jarman, 1896-1957
bachelor
- f. Hunter Jarman, 1899-1980
m. Gertrude McHaffey, B. 1899
Children:
Dorothy Jean, b. 1927
- g. Sara T. Jarman, B. 1901
m. Raymond Culli, 1900-1956
children:
Sarah Nell, 1927
Phillip, B. 1921
Lura Alma, B. 1927
- h. Earlene Jarman, B. 1903
Spinster
- i. Evie Gertrude Jarman, 1904-1978
m. Roy Bridges
children:
Gail, b. 1937
Patsy, B. 1941

Wm. Thomas Jarman, the second son. was a farmer all his life. He resided in Cuba, Alabama.

History of
Junius T. Jarman
Page 7

Thomas Jarman, Jr., (1827-1912) produced 4 children by his second wife, Amanda Prewitt, as follows:

3. Gertrude Jarman, 1873-1961
m. 1st. -----Windom d. ?
2nd. James Hooper, d. 1954
no children by either husband

Cousin 4. Evie Jarman, 1876-1965
m. Gray Allen, 1871-1946
children:

Herbert Gray, 1908-1981
two female daughters
Liada Mae, b. 1910
no children

5. Emanuel Berry Jarman, 1879-1965
m. Martha W. Welch, 1876-1972
children:

Junius T. Jarman, b. 1904
m. Helen Kent, b. 1913
children:

Wayne Thomas Jarman, b. 1948
m. 1970 Crystal Burns, b. 1948
children:
Abigail, b. 1977

- 6 John Jarman, 1880-1914 (deceased in Texas)
bachelor

My father, Emanuel Berry Jarman, began life as a farmer, but soon gave it up, and became field Superintendent for Morgan-Hill Paving company of Birmingham, Alabama. He ended his career as field Superintendent for the "Farm to Market" road program in Sumter County, Alabama.

I graduated from the University of Mississippi as a Civil Engineer, and served in the Commissioned corps of the Coast and Geodetic Survey (now known as National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration) for 37 years when I retired. I was then associated with Geonautics, Inc., a subsidiary of Computer Science, Inc. for a period of 5 years when I retired for good.

History of
Junius T. Jarman
Page 8

My Grandfather's third and last marriage was to Jane Webb O'Neal, a widow. No children resulted from this marriage. There are now only two individuals to carry on the Sumter County, Ala. Jarman line, Thomas Alton Jarman, the son of T.B. Jarman, Jr. and my son, Wayne Thomas Jarman. There may be descendants of Berry Jarman, d. 1867, in Mississippi, Alabama, or Texas, but they are unknown to me.

Contributed by
Capt. J.T. Jarman
Winston Salem, N.C. 27104

JARMAN CEMETERY

Behind home of Arthur Jarman (colored)
on 40 acres of land owned by F. H.
Grant. On far west side about 100 ft.
north of power line - NW $\frac{1}{4}$ of SW $\frac{1}{4}$ of
Section 10, Township 16, Range 4 West.

Thomas Jarman, Sr.
March 30, 1797
December 16, 1869

Mary
Wife of Thomas Jarman, Sr.
Feb. 12, 1799
Sept. 7, 1871

Page 395. THOMAS x JARMAN. Will dated 29 November 1869 prob.
1870.

Wife MARY; son THOMAS JARMAN; grandson WILLIAM T. JARMAN; son-
WILLIAM DRINKARD and his children; heirs of my deceased son, BRY-
and heirs of my deceased daughter ROXANA DRINKARD; grandson WII-
HEARN; my living children towit: SERENA HITT, NANCY HEARN, AL-
and himself and heirs of deceased children towit: BRYANT JARMA-
DRINKARD and MARY PRATT. Executor: BENJAMIN P. PORTIS. Withn-
J. GORDAN, S. H. HARDIN.

1850 Census Sumter Co. Ala. Family #1279

JARMAN, THOMAS	54 NC	farmer	\$
" , MARY	53 "		
" , ANNA	20 "		
" , THOMAS	19 "	"	
LEWIS, MARTIN	26 "	"	

Family #1275

HEARN, JAMES	45 Ga.	farmer	\$20
" , NANCY	26 NC		
" , THOMAS J.	8 Ala.		
" , JAMES M.	6 "		
" , MARGARET M.	4 "		
" , ANDREW J.	2 "		

Family #1233

HITT, CHARLES	42 SC	farmer	\$15
" , SENA	32 NC		
" , MARSHALL	6 Ala.		
" , BRYANT	2 "		
" , NANCY A.	1 "		

Family #1292

DRINKARD, WM.	30 Ala.	farmer	
" , ROXEY	22 NC		
" , SARAH E.	2 Ala.		
" , MARY S.	10/12 "		

Jarmans

paper, was executed by the said William Kilbuck,
on the day of its date, while over the age of twenty one
years, and of sound mind, in my presence, and in the
presence of the other attesting witnesses thereto.
That I and said other attesting witnesses, subscribed our
names to said paper, as attesting witnesses in the
presence of the said William Kilbuck and in the pres-
ence of each other: That the dispositive part of said
paper, was dictated by the said William Kilbuck, and
written down in his presence, by Godfrey S. Wilder:
That said paper was carefully read over to the said
William Kilbuck, before he gave his name, and he there-
upon approved and signed the same and declared it to be
his last will and testament, in the presence of said attes-
ting witnesses: And at the time said will was executed,
and at the time of the death of said testator, he the said
testator, was an inhabitant of said County.

Witness to and Subscribed
in open Court the 14th February
1870: J. A. Abraham

Probate Judge.

W. E. Pears and

Thomas Larmann } I Thomas Larmann do
Will } of the County of Sumter and
Probated & Recorded } State of Alabama being in-
April 6th 1870: } pressed with the uncertainty of
human life, but of sound mind
disposing Mind & Memory do

hereby Make & constitute this my last will & Testament.
I hereby Nominate & appoint my beloved wife
Mary Larmann & Son Thomas Larmann Executors to
this my will & Testament with the express wish & desired
that none of my goods or Chattels or property of any
kind should be administered upon according to the
forms of law or become subject to the jurisdiction of
the Orphans Court of Sumter County, in shape or
form. Reposing the utmost Confidence in their
discretion, justice & uprightness of my wife & Son. I
believe this Course will accomplish the objects that I
have at heart, in view of death & disposure. Namely,

10. Safe and economical management of my estate during the lifetime of my wife and a fair and impartial division of the same after her death.

11. As I will and desire that my estate go into Cents, so I will and desire that my executors go to bond or security of any kind, believing as I do that my legation will have the amplest and best security for the safe management of my estate in a capability and honesty of my wife & Son.

12. It is my will and desire, that my beloved wife Mary Looman during her lifetime, shall have entire and undivided use and behoof of my property of every description.

13. At the death of my wife Mary Looman it is my will, that my daughter Ann R. Runkle if at the time she shall be a widow shall have the absolute possession of my present residence and the out buildings together with twenty (20) acres of land around the same so long as she lives, and after her death, her children, Maria Susan and George shall have the same, when my daughter is to have said property in addition to what her distributive share of my estate may be, when it shall be finally divided.

14. I have given in sundries to my grandson William T. Looman the sum of seven hundred & eighty seven dollars and fifty six Cents (487.56) and to my Son in law William Drinkard and his children in sundries the sum of nine hundred and thirty two dollars, and I will that the same respectively given in my lifetime to the said William T. Looman & to the said William Drinkard & his children be deducted from what the one would be entitled to as the heirs of my deceased Son Bryant Looman, and the others as the heirs of my deceased daughter Roxana Drinkard when my estate shall be finally divided.

15. At my death I give and bequeath to my grandsons Bryant Looman & Thomas Looman, the sum of two hundred dollars (200.00) each, in testimony of my affectionate affection for them, and as an incentive to make them honest, industrious and good boys.

16. If my grandson William H. Looman shall remain

with me in his grand Mother, and do his duty as
a grandson should do, until he comes of age, I give
him one horse, bridle & saddle, and the sum of Two
hundred dollars in Money, and he is to have the same
-erty in addition to what his distributive share of my
estate may be, as one of the heirs of Mary Pratt deceased
when my estate shall be finally divided.

8th It is my will, that at the death of my wife Mary
Larman, my son Thomas divide my property
equitably as he can between my living children
to wit, Susan a Wife, Jane of Hiram, Ann Ransom
& himself, and the heirs of my deceased children, to wit
Mary Ann Larman, Roxana Drinkard and Mary Pratt
Taking the will for his guide as to the Credits, provisions
and exceptions.

9th It is my intention to make this will as valid &
binding as if all the formalities of the law had been
strictly observed. I empower my executors, with
power to Collect debts, to lease, rent or sell my land
or make any other disposition of my property, when
they in their judgment may think well necessary in
view of my property, or be to the interest of the heirs
of my estate.

10th In the event of the death of both my son & wife
Thomas Larman and Mary Larman, I nominate
and appoint my friend Benjamin P. Porter to
execute this my last will and Testament.

his
Thomas + Larman & Co
Wm

Signed & sealed in presence of this undersigned witness
this the 29th of November A.D. 1869.

J. J. Gordon
J. C. Hardin.

The State of Alabama }
Sumter County }

Personally appeared before me
J. A. Abraham, Judge of the Probate of said County
James J. Gordon one of the attesting witnesses to the
will of Thomas Larman, who being duly sworn, de-
clared and says, that Thomas Larman did sign

Page 378

MARTIN B. DAUGHERTY and MARY KEATON, 11 November 1846. Solemnized 19th November 1846 by J.M. RUSHING, J.P. B. VLANTON, Bondsman. MARTIN B. DAUGHERTY swears MARY is over 18.

RICHARD RHODES and NANCY ROBINSON, 16 November 1846. Solemnized 18th November 1846 by D. WOOD. C.S. MCCONNICO, Bondsman. Consent of parents on file.

EVERETT RHODES and MARGARETT LITCHFIELD, 16 November 1846. Solemnized 26th November 1846 by W.J. CALLOWAY, RICHARD RHODES, Bondsman and guardian of EVERETT RHODES consents. Consent of parent on file.

WILLIAM M. DRINKARD and ROXEY JARMAN, 17 November 1846. Solemnized 19th November 1846 by D.S. WOOD. DAVID N. CARMACK, Bondsman. WILLIAM M. DRINKARD swears that ROXEY, daughter of THOMAS JARMAN is over 18.

NOTE:

1850 Census Sumter County Alabama - Family 1292

DRINKARD, WILLIAM 30 Ala. Farmer
ROXEY 22 NC
SARAH E. 2 Ala.
MARY S. 10/12 Ala.

Page 379

WILLIAM W. BUSTIAN and SARAH MCBRIDE, 17 November 1846. Solemnized 19th November 1846 by THOMAS J. GEORGE, J.P. JOHN F. KENDALL, Bondsman. WILLIAM W. x BUSTIAN swears he is over 21. JOSEPH MCBRIDE consents for daughter.

*Roxey Jarman daughter of Thomas Jarman
Bro. to Berry Jarman*

JOEL C. TALMADGE & MARY JARMAN.

November 8, 1841; ASA OLIVER, bondsman. J. C. TALLMADGE swears that MARY JARMAN, daughter of THOMAS JARMAN is over 18.

Page 195. JAMES BRUISTER & MARGARET L. PATTERSON.

November 12, 1841; GEORGE RODGERS, bondsman. GEORGE W. RODGERS swears that MARGARET L. daughter of ----- PATTERSON who now resides at SHEDRICK RODGERS is over 18.

(1850 Census shows him 30, Ala.; her, 26, N.C. Spelled "BREWSTER" in Census.)

CHAFFIN FROST & ANGELINE DODSON.

14 November 1841 (solemnized 16th) by JNO. C. HICKS; WM. BARNES, bondsman. CHAFFIN FROST swears that ANGELINE DODSON, daughter of ELISHA DODSON is over 18.

(1850 Census shows CHAPIN FROST, 32, N.C., ANGELINA 32, Ky. * (1860 says Tenn.)*. DODSONS living with them, including ELIZABETH DODSON aged 61, b. Va.)

TURNER REAVIS & MARY S. JESSE (or JEPE?).

November 17, 1841 (solemnized 18th) by J. L. KIRKPATRICK, Past., Presby. Church.

(1850 Census shows him 38, N.C.; her, 38, Va.)

ANDREW J. WIGGINS & MARY ANN RYAN.

November 20, 1841; JAMES RYAN, bondsman. JAMES G. RYAN swears that JASON RYAN consents for daughter.

(1850 Census shows ANDREW 32, N.C.; her, 23, Ala.)

Mary Jarman daughter of Thomas Jarman Bro. of
27

JARMAN FAMILY DATA

Compiled by S.H.Jarman, Waterville, N.Y.

The earliest record which we have of the Jarman family in this country is that of John Jarman who died in the province of Pennsylvania in 1697. He is believed to have been born in the Parish of Llangurig, Montgomeryshire, Wales in 1655, but joined the 'Society of Friends' (Quakers) in London 1676, and came to this country in 1683. At his death he left his widow, Margaret a son John (1684-1769), and four daughters: Margaret, Priscilla, Elizabeth and Sarah.

We have not been able to trace our line back to the above emigrant, but are hopeful of establishing the connection, for our earliest ancestor was Henry Jarman, who according to D.A.R. records, was born in Maryland in 1702 and whose wife was Rachael Hall. So our line begins as follows:

I. HENRY JARMAN and RACHAEL HALL

Children:

1. John (II) (see below)

II. JOHN JARMAN and ANN HOPKINS

John Jarman was born in 1746. D.A.R. Records show his birthplace as North Carolina, but we have reason to believe that he was born in Maryland and moved to North Carolina. He served in the Revolutionary War as a private in Captain THOMAS HARRIS' Company of the North Carolina Militia, and in 1790 was living in Tyrell County, N.C. where is believed to have died in 1816, at the age of 70. He married ANN HOPKINS (1763-1833) and had the following children:

1. Emanuel
2. Reuben
3. AMOS (III) (see below)
4. John
5. Hall (1795-1879) married Sarah Fonville.
6. Eleanor (called Laney)
7. Ann or Nancy married Angus McMillan.

III. AMOS JARMAN and MARY GREEN

Amos Jarman was born Nov. 12-1789 in Tyrell County, N.C. and moved to the northern part of Alabama, where he settled near Leighton. He was a wealthy farmer, and very active in the Baptist Church. He died at his home on Dec. 14- 1861, and is buried in a little cemetery near Brick, Alabama where his monument still stands. On Oct. 3-1811 he married Mary Green daughter of James and Mary Green and had the following children:

1. Nathan Born 1812 : Died 1813
2. Eliza Born 1813 : Married 1st. Hughes, 2nd. Johnson and moved to Arkansas. Died 1898
3. Catherine Jones Born 1815 : died 1850
4. Henrietta Born 1817 : married John W. Wallace
5. Isaac Hopkins Born 1818 : married Elizabeth ? : killed by a northern soldier in his own doorw during Civil War.
6. Mary ----- Born 1820 : married WM.A. Thweatt.
7. Amos Green -- Born June 29-1822 : became a farmer and moved to Arkansas, becoming State Senator and a Colonel during Civil War.
8. William Hall-Born 1824 : was a doctor and a Captain in Civil War; married Alabama Carter.
9. GEORGE WASHINGTON LAFAYETTE (IV) see below.
10. Durant Franklin --Born 1827 : died 1853
11. Louisa Ann --Born 1833:died 1848

IV. GEORGE WASHINGTON JARMAN and PENELOPE CAROTHERS

George Washington Jarman was born May 14-1826. He was a professor at and president of Southwestern Baptist Univ. at Jackson, Tennessee until 1889 when he retired and moved to Nashville where he resided until his death in 1898. He married Penelope Carothers (1834-1922) and had the following children:

1. Mary Noble --born 1856 : married A.P. Bourland: died 1890
no issue.
2. Maggie Florence--born 1859 : died 1882 : no issue
3. GEORGE WALLACE (V) see below
4. Jennie Carothers --Born 1864 : died 1915 : no issue;
5. James Franklin --Born 1867 : Married Eugenia Maxey : resides in Nashville, Tenn.

children:

1. Walton Maxey Jarman
2. Attie Vernon Jarman
3. James Franklin Jarman
6. Willie Street -- Born 1876 : died 1884 : no issue.

V. GEORGE WALLACE JARMAN and PATTY SHELBY HAMMOND

George Wallace Jarman was born Dec. 28-1861 in Murfreesboro, Tenn. He practised medicine in New York City until he retired in 1917. Dr. Jarman now resides in Princess Anne Maryland. He married Patty Shelby Hammond daughter of Judge Eli Shelby Hammond of Memphis, and had the following children:

1. George Wallace Jarman : married Virginia ~~Dunn~~ Tyson
2. SHELBY HAMMOND JARMAN : married Margaret Dunn Duval

children : 1. Martha Frances Jarman

3. Martha Frances Jarman.

0808495

*This is a few
pages of the book.
I tried to buy
but its out of print
This summer I
plan on going to
Glen Jet. they have
it in the library*



ABSTRACTS
OF
THE RECORDS OF ONSLOW COUNTY
NORTH CAROLINA

1734 - 1850

VOL. II

TAKEN FROM
THE ORIGINAL RECORDS
IN THE STATE ARCHIVES OF NORTH CAROLINA
AT RALEIGH, NORTH CAROLINA
AND FROM THE RECORDS IN THE
COUNTY COURT HOUSE
AT JACKSONVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA
WITH CENSUS RECORDS
TAKEN FROM THE ORIGINAL RECORD IN
THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES
OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
WASHINGTON, D. C.

ONSLow COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
58 DORIS AVENUE EAST
JACKSONVILLE, NC 28540

by
ZAE HARGETT GWYNN

- 4—May 1, 1810. Jacky Shackelford deeds to Whitehead Humphry for \$700.00 tract of land at Mills's line. 300 acres. Tests: James Thompson, Benjm. Barrow.
- 5—Edward Williams for 250 pounds paid by Jacob Wood sells a negro man called Dellaway, July 22, 1808. Tests: Nathan Gray.
- 5 and 6—Nov. 14, 1809. Amos Parker deeds to Wilson Harrell for 50 pounds a tract of 77 acres joining Joseph Lloyd's line. Tests: Hardy Shepherd, Levy Lary.
- 7—Apr. 24, 1810. James Thompson, sheriff of Onslow Co., to Joseph Burnes for \$25.00 sells 390 acres. Another of 75 acres, in all, 425 acres, which lands were deeded to James Burnes, Sr., by Edward Hall and by said James Burnes, Sr., to his grandson, James Burnes, and sheriff sells to highest bidder, he being Joseph Burnes. Tests: H. Roberts.
- 9—June 29, 1810. Redding H. Jones deeds to Edward Ward, Sr., for \$300.00 a motely of land known by the name of Quiffes Point which land he may be entitled to by his marriage with his wife, Sarah, daughter and one of the heirs of William Montfort, Esq., deceased, which is supposed to be 1100 acres at Quiffes Point. Tests: Edward Ward, Jr., William French.
- 10—Aug. 13, 1810. William Jones to Richard Morton for \$100.00 a tract of 200 acres granted to John Starkey, Sept. 27, 1785. Near Woods line at Peter Morton's corner and Starkey's line. Tests: Micajah Morton, Elijah Biddle.
- 12—Jan. 16, 1810. Lewis Jones of Cumberland Co., N. C., deeds to Whitehead Humphry of Onslow Co., N. C., for \$700.00 a tract in Onslow containing 100 acres at said Humphry's line. Tests: Edward White, Eh Cox.
- 13—Jan. 8, 1810. Libeus Hadnot deeds to Joseph Marshall for 64 pounds 17 shillings, all the land whereon "I" now live. (This is a mortgage.) Tests: Jonothan Ketchum, Otway Hawkins.
- 16—Apr. 4, 1810. William Gregory to Betty Jampon for 120 pounds a tract of 112 acres at Capt. Shackelford's line which land was patented by Uz Williams for 116 acres. Tests: Amos Jones.
- 17—Oct. 8, 1810. Gaines Rowe to James Thompson "all my right to 2 tracts of land" on New River in Onslow Co. for \$45.00 joining John Brock's corner which patent was granted to William Shackelford, Esq., July 22, 1779, about 70 acres, and the other tract granted to said Shackelford, Sept. 11, 1782. This land is the $\frac{1}{2}$ of land which said Rowe holds by deed from Richard and James Shackelford, William and Margaret (Shackelford) Orrell. Tests: Shadrack Ambrose.
- 18—Mar. 21, 1809. Hardy Newton deeds to Thomas Dulany for 500 pounds 475 acres which was willed to "me" by my father, Hardy Newton, Sr., joining land formerly owned by Joseph Howard and by him sold to John Newton deceased, at dividing line of Elijah and Daniel Newton. Tests: Reuben and Shadrack Ambrose.
- 19—Christopher Dudley, Esq., vs. Hardy Newton and Elizabeth Newton. Sheriff Mitchell sold 475 acres which was tract bought of Joseph Howard, Jr., by John Newton whereon Elijah Newton lived and died

- and at a branch which divides Elijah and Daniel Newton's lands. Sold to Chris Dudley. Tests: Daniel Mitchell, Reuben Ambrose.
- 21—Feb. 17, 1810. John Weeks of Wilmington, N. C., deeds to John Person of Onslow Co., N. C., for \$150.00 a tract in Onslow taken up by William Thomas at Mathew Cary's corner and near the school house on Dickson's line. 150 acres except for 1 acre which is the graveyard. Tests: Richard Jones, Richard Collings.
- 23—Benjamin Barrono deeds to Alexander Newkirk of Duplin Co., N. C., sells a negro woman named Vilet and her child, Cary, for \$500.00. Aug. 20, 1810. Tests: James Barrono, Lewis Sanderson.
- 24—Jan. 11, 1809. Sheriff sells lands of the heirs of Spiller to Edward Williams for the taxes, etc. Tests: Wm. Montfort.
- 25—Richard Shackelford of Georgetown, S. C., for \$10.00 paid by Gaines Rowe all his right in 2 tracts of land that fell to me by death of my father, William Shackelford, which was patented by him and joins John Brock's land which he lately owned. June 8, 1810. Tests: William Saunders, Richard McGrath.
- 26—Oct. 5, 1810. Isaac Barber deeds to Carteret Jones for \$100.00 100 acres. Tests: Will and John Hellen.
- 28—William Orrell and Margaret Orrell of Darlington District, S. C., sell for \$150.00 to William Saunders of Onslow Co., N. C., all right in 300 acres in Onslow Co., which Margaret Orrell received at death of her grandfather, William Shackelford, Esq. Mar. 26, 1810. Tests: Jesse Melton, Gaines Rowe.
- 29—Daniel Dubose of Darlington Dist., S. C., a justice.
- 30—Jan. 22, 1810. James Foy, Sr., deeds to Henry R. Ward for 25 pounds 10 shillings tract of land on west side of Stones Bay at Widow Yeats and Jephentiah Ward's corner which land I, Jas. Foy, bought as highest bidder at sheriff's sale. Tests: Joshua Foy, Frederick Foy.
- 31—July 31, 1810. Elijah Ball for 100 pounds sold Michel Barber a part of that tract granted to Lewis Trot. 90 acres. Tests: G. W. Mitchell, H. Barber.
- 32—Apr. 21, 1809. Christopher Dudley, Esq., merchant, for 500 pounds paid by Thomas Dudley, planter, which is land said Dudley bought at sheriff's sale belonging to Hardy and Elizabeth Newton, 475 acres. Land John Newton bought of Joseph Howard, Jr., above plantation whereon Elijah Newton lived and died and at a branch which divides Daniel and Elijah Newton. Tests: Daniel Newton, D. M. Dulany.
- 34—Sheriff sold lands of Joseph Humphry for money due Thos. Henderson, Sr., Apr., 1810. Sold to Thos. Henderson as highest bidder 200 acres joining Humphry's and Mashborne's. Oct. 5, 1810. Tests: Solm Henderson.
- 36—Sheriff sold lands of Jonothan Bryan, deceased, for debt due Thos. Henderson, Sr., and Joseph Mashborne, sold to Jos. Mashborne land at Wm. Hall's, John and Samuel Evans's lines. May 29, 1810. Tests: Geo. W. Hall.
- 38—Mar. 4, 1807. Richard Farr for 250 pounds paid by Titus Farr, 55 acres. Tests: John Johnston, Lemuel Hardyson.
- 40—Feb. 17, 1810. Edward Montfort deeds to William Montfort

Seth, Malliah, Jr., and Edward Strange and said John Strange. Tests: Harriess Loomis, Alice Loomis.

21—Jan. 24, 1817. John Hewitt sold to Azel Marcy for 250 dollars 150 acres which was purchased by me from Brice Barber who had bought it of Mitchell Barber, Sr., and he, said Mitchell, bought of Isaac R. Eaves and Edward Starkey and divided by deeds to Hinton and Brice Barber. Tests: Wm. Hellen, Jas. Brayn.

23—James Foy sold for 60 dollars a tract of land to Lemuel Hardison containing 60 acres which was patented to James Foy, Sr. Dec. 14, 1811. Tests: Frederick Foy, Gideon Capps.

24—Aug. 13, 1817. Edward Wood for 350 dollars sold to Benjamin Barrow his $\frac{1}{4}$ th of the land that came to him from his father, Jacob Wood, deceased. Tests: Lott Humphrey.

26—Dec. 2, 1816. Lott Williams and Susannah, his wife, for 250 dollars sold to Benjm. Barrow all their right in land of Jacob Wood, deceased. Said Susanna being entitled as widow of said Jacob Wood, deceased. Tests: L. Humphrey.

27—Lemuel Hardison sold for 100 dollars to Edmond Howard a tract of land of 60 acres patented by James Foy, Sr. Tests: Henry Ward, John Johnston. Sept. 27, 1817.

28—Jeremiah Ramey sold for 225 dollars a tract of land to James Shelter containing 100 acres on New River. Jan. 17, 1817. Tests: Edward Koonce, Abraham Koonce.

30—Beryman Jarmon and his wife, Polly, sold for 85 dollars to Henry Wrenn their right in 3 parcels of land that fell to us by the death of James Wrenn, deceased. Feb. 5, 1816. Tests: Martha Strange, Danl. Ambrose.

33—Reuben Dennis sold for 500 dollars paid by John Smith Dennis of Pitt County, N. C., a tract in Onslow Co., N. C., which joins David Gorio and Wm. Loyd's patent containing 176 acres which is land willed to Joseph Fisher by his Uncle Joseph Loyd. Tests: Jacob Waller, John Turner, Bryan Williams, William Fisher. Mar. 6, 1817.

35—Barnabus Humphrey sold for 800 dollars paid by Lemuel Doty, land on south side of SW branch of New River at Daniel Marshborn's line containing 153 acres except 30 acres which was deeded to Benjamin Johnston and now owned by Lemuel Doty. Said land was deeded by George Albrton to William Humphrey, Jr., for 200 acres and at his death willed to be sold and was bought by Barnabus Humphrey and he sold a part of it to Titus Green Farr and now that which remains to Lemuel Doty. Sept. 5, 1817. Tests: Eli Ellis, Simeon Williams.

37—For the use of the heirs of William Dennis vs. the heirs of John Farr for 500 dollars. Sheriff sold land that had been patented to Emmanuel Jones, Sept. 23, 1786, and a tract which was patented by William Conway, Mar. 11, 1775, and the heirs at law of Richard Oldfield, deceased, and sold to Rigden Pitts by sheriff. Oct. 12, 1817. Tests: Hardy Pitts, Isaac Grant.

39—Mar. 3, 1817. Richard Simmons sold for 600 dollars a tract of land to William McDonald of Jones Co., N. C., on the east side of New River containing 200 acres being the land willed by William to Ben-

jamin S. Simmons in 1790. Tests: Humphrey Marshall, John Green. 40 and 41—Joseph Skipper sold to James Shelter of Jones Co., N. C., for 250 dollars a tract of land in Onslow Co., N. C., at said Shelter's own corner containing 100 acres. Jan. 10, 1817. Tests: Edwd. Koonce, Abraham Koonce.

42—Jan. 1, 1817. James Thompson gave to his brother, Henry Thompson, one half of the land formerly owned by Charles Thompson, deceased, and $\frac{1}{2}$ of all lands adjoining which belonged to said Charles having reference to patents of John Williams, James Jeter, and Chas. Thompson.

44—William Redd gave to his son, Kinsey Redd, of New Hanover Co., N. C., 520 acres in Onslow Co., N. C., at J. M. Nixon's line, Aug. 9, 1817. Tests: J. M. Nixon, Siglee Redd.

45—June 7, 1817. Jesse Basden sold to John Pollock for 375 dollars land beginning at Mill Creek which is the land granted to John Williams and deeded to Christopher Heidelberg bounded on the south by Lydia Devall's land and also a tract joining Zephaniah Ward's land, joining the above tract of land patented by Joseph Ballard and which he deeded to Nelson Whitehurst and he sold to Jesse Basden, deceased, and to me by will of Jesse Basden. Tests: Joseph Basden, Asa Mason.

48—Sept. 11, 1817. John Whitehurst deeded 124 acres of land which was willed him by his father to Richard Whitehurst of which 23 acres were contained in Hugh Thompson's patent and also another tract joining the above. Tests: Everitt Simmons, Elzey Thompson.

50—Dempsey Watkins gave to his children, John Gurganus, Mary Gurganus, and Ritty Gurganus, the heirs of Piety Gurganus, gave all he owned, including land, chattels, etc. Oct. 2, 1816. Tests: Nicodemus Gurganus, Piety Gurganus.

51—Joseph Cooper sold to John Cooper all his right in the land of his father, John Cooper, deceased, for 55 dollars. Dec. 10, 1816. Tests: Samuel Tippet.

52—William Redd gave to his son, Kinsey Redd, of New Hanover Co., N. C., a negro named Tryon, July 12, 1817. Tests: James M. Nixon, Danl. Redd.

52—William Redd gave his son, Sigley Redd, a negro named John. July 12, 1817. Tests: James M. Nixon, Daniel Nixon.

53—Jan. 28, 1815. Richard Jones sold for 400 dollars to his son, Samuel, the slaves named Rachel, Violet, her daughter, Violet. Tests: O. Ree, Wm. Hatsell.

53—Jan. 28, 1815. Richard Jones sold for 250 dollars certain slaves to Samuel Jones. Tests: Wm. Hatsell, David Jones.

54—John Simpson sold for 400 dollars to J. R. W. Ennett a negro named Phillis. Signed John and Sally Simpson. Oct. 6, 1817. Tests: B. Humphrey.

55—George M. C. Adams for 350 dollars a negro named Clary to J. R. W. Ennett. Apr. 7, 1817. Tests: Thomas and Benjamin Ennett.

56—Jan. 28, 1815. Richard Jones sold for 100 dollars to Samuel [unclear] a slave named Lugo. Tests: Isaac Hill.

57—A line between Phillip Aman and John Langley proved by Silas Carter and William Paradise. Jan. 8, 1817. Tests: C. Spakman.

58—William Redd gave to Sigley Redd the Mill Rock which he had in his possession and which said Wm. bought of Christopher Dudley. Tests: J. M. Nison. Oct. court, 1817.

58—John Barrow bought for 325 dollars a negro girl named Iliza from Benjamin Barrow. Aug. 13, 1817. Tests: L. Humphrey.

59—Charles Love of East Florida sold his land inherited from his father, Amos Love, deceased, in Onslow Co., N. C., and also my share which came by the death of the child my mother was pregnant with at time of my father's death and I appoint my brother, Amos Love, of Georgia, Lawrence Co., my attorney to sell this property. Tests: Reuben Hicks, Geo. Linder. Nov. 7, 1814.

63—Jan. 2, 1818. Whitehurst Hawkins and wife, Elizabeth, deed to George White for 75 dollars their share in the estate of James Wren, deceased. Tests: Robt. White, Silas White.

65—Jan. 3, 1818. Moses Laws for 500 dollars sold to William Mills, Jr., 2 tracts of land in Onslow County, N. C. Tests: Henry Hyde, Williams Laws.

66—Josias Wilson gave to his 2 sons, Loti Bender Wilson and Urban Frazer Wilson, a tract joining his son, Archelus and a second tract or ¼ of another tract which John Jarrott cleared. Nov. 15, 1817. Tests: John Hawkins, John Eubanks.

68—Nov. 17, 1817. William Hancock sold for 100 dollars to Stephen Henderson 135 acres on New River which was patented by John Waters, May 14, 1762, and sold to Wm. W. Taylor and from him to Joseph Simmons and from him to Jonothon Wood and from him willed to Frederick Wood and sold by his executors to Wm. Hancock. Also 27 acres which were granted to heirs of Jonothan Wood. Sept. 20, 1783. Tests: Everitt Simmons, John Thompson.

71—Woodhouse Rhodes lends unto Rebecca Rhodes, widow of my son, Lemuel Rhodes, deceased, the dwelling house and other buildings erected by my son, Lemuel Rhodes, deceased, and all land adjoining during her widowhood or lifetime and at the termination of either the said property to go to her two sons, sons of Lemuel Rhodes, deceased, namely, Christopher C. Rhodes and Henry Rhodes, and I give to my two grandsons a tract of land of 125 acres as well as above property on the north side of Gravelly Run. Nov. 2, 1816. Tests: Durant H. Rhodes, Micajah Pettway.

72—Mar. 21, 1817. John Edens sold for 60 dollars to Benjamin Ennett a tract of land on New River containing 28 acres. Tests: Thomas Ennett, Burgess Williams.

74—James King paid 360 dollars for 140 acres at Benjamin Green's and Benjamin Shepard's lines sold to King by Thomas Henderson. May 12, 1813.

75—William Paradise sold for 62 pounds to Nathan Skipper a tract of land at Joseph Skipper's line containing 100 acres. Jan. 16, 1812. Tests: Joseph Skipper, Benjamin Ramsey.

77—James King was sold by Archibald Charlescraft and Thomas

Henderson in 1813 land and slaves and now said King deeds to Archibald Charlescraft and wife, Betsy, who is daughter of Jas. King and their children, James and Stephen and any others that may be born to said Archibald Charlescraft and wife, Betsey (daughter of James King). Signed by Archibald Charlescraft and James King. Sept. 8, 1816.

81—Lott Williams and Susanna, his wife, deed to William Cox for 200 dollars all their interest in the land and mills of Jacob Wood, deceased, which was Susanna's life interest. Feb. 10, 1815. Tests: L. T. Oliver, Moses Cox.

82—Sept. 1, 1817. Burgess Williams sold for 125 dollars paid by Edward Hobbs, 125 acres of land on west side of New River at Simeon Hobbs's line, Hardison's corner, except the lightwood sold by Simeon Hobbs to John Shuter. Tests: Thos. Ennett.

83 and 84—Apr. 30, 1817. Readin Bourden deeded to Alfred McDonald for 300 dollars a part of the tract which was patented by Foyles in 1735 and sold to Edward Ward who sold to said Bourden containing 100 acres. Tests: Edmund Littleton, Readin Bourden.

86—Apr. 5, 1815. Giles Robertson deeded to John Ferguson of Carteret Co., Bogue Banks, N. C., for 100 pounds the land he bought of Samuel Erixon in his lifetime and also that bought of John, David, Elisha Erixon, James Wilson, which land was bought by Samuel Erixon, deceased, at sheriff sale and contained 100 acres. I sell that part I bought of above persons. Tests: Elisha Erixon, David Bolt.

88—Apr. 20, 1816. Samuel Noble sold for 25 dollars to John Eadens 11 acres joining the land of Wm. Ferrand and Joseph Ennett which was willed to Elzey Spicer, deceased, by his father, John Spicer (Colonel), and sold by said Elzey Spicer's heirs to Samuel Noble. Tests: Burgess Williams, Wm. Ennett.

89—Aug. 15, 1817. Berry Jammon sold for 300 dollars to Moses Jammon 112 acres at Capt. Shackelford's line, which was patented by Uz Williams for 116 acres. Tests: James Thompson, Jr., John B. Thompson.

91—Oct. 1, 1817. James Barrono of Williamsburgh District, South Carolina, sold for 800 dollars to Edward Erwin of Onslow Co., N. C., 200 acres in Onslow, part of several surveys; one at Jesse Wilder's where he now lives, dividing line of said Barrono and heirs of Cordell Barden; and at Jacob Manor's corner, Wm. Sloan's line, Enoch Askew's line; and another tract which was patented by James Barrono in 1799 at Jesse Wood's corner, William Manor's line, 75 acres of 249 acres which is all land owned by said Barrono in Onslow Co., N. C. Tests: James Glenn.

94—Washington Co., District of Columbia. Dugomier Taylor and Julian Taylor appoint William Jones of Onslow Co., N. C., to be attorney to lease lands in Onslow which either or both own. Sept. 1, 1817. Tests: Alexander McIntire.

97—Jan. 6, 1818. Samuel Yopp sold for 1000 dollars to Nathl. Ennett all his right in land which came to him from his grandfather, John Yopp, joining Jeremy Yopp, Jr., 200 acres; and my half which is 60 acres where Joseph Ennett now lives, which was patented by Richard

thaniel Ennett a tract of 200 acres in Onslow in the fork of Warren's creek. Tests: Thomas Ennett, Joseph Ennett.

107—Also Averitt sold Ennett another tract on Warren's creek for 100 pounds at John Camel's line. Oct. 10, 1806.

108—Also for 200 pounds another tract on Warren's creek at John Averitt's line containing 200 acres. Oct. 10, 1806.

109—William Cox sold to James King a negro slave named Tenor (Lenor) and her child, Cassey, for 700 dollars. Feb. 10, 1818. Tests: Asa H. Rhodes, David Jenkins.

109—Francis Morse sold for 100 pounds paid by Joseph Morse, 24 acres of land called Bear Banks and the pilot house thereon. Feb. 14, 1819. Tests: Joseph Burnes, James Burnes.

110—John C. Craft of Duplin County appoints Stephen Houson of same county to sell a negro named Rachel and her child named Peter, Aug. 21, 1817. Tests: Henry Houson. Also negro John sold to Leml Doty, Sept. 6, 1817. Tests: William Tillinghast, Marshall.

111—John Simpson gave to his step-mother, Ann Simpson, all that which was left her in the will of my father, Richard Simpson, deceased, which was to be hers in her lifetime and then divided to me and Richard and Henry Marshborn, and I hereby give all my part to her. And I also give her my negro fellow and all else left me in said will of my father. Mar. 20, 1819. Tests: Frederick Foy, Joshua Foy.

112—Daniel Marshborn are bound unto Ann Simpson, step-mother to my former wife, Mary Simpson, for 500 dollars, Mar. 20, 1819. Since the will of Richard Simpson left certain property to Ann Simpson during her lifetime and then to be divided to John Simpson, son of Richard Simpson, deceased, and to my 2 children, Richard and Henry Marshborn, I release all claim to said property to said Ann Simpson for self and children. Tests: Frederick and Joshua Foy.

113—Hardy Gregory appoints J. Humphrey to collect all due him, etc. Dec. 22, 1817. Tests: Wm. Humphrey, Hill Humphrey.

114—Jordan Pitman gave to his niece, Rachel Askew, daughter of Enoch Askew, a cow. May 1, 1819. Tests: James Glenn.

114—Eden Bell sold for 689 dollars paid by Lemuel Doty 4 negro slaves. Dec. 31, 1819. Tests: L. Huggins, Cooper Huggins.

115—Eli Cox gave to William C. Gray, son of Gabriel Gray, 12 head of cattle, 20 hogs, furniture and kitchen utensils and all my personal estate, goods and chattels. May 4, 1819. Tests: Reuben Ambrose.

116—Jan. 9, 1819. John Young sold to Henry Rhodes for 135 dollars a negro named Dick. Tests: Asa H. Rhodes.

116—Dec. 15, 1817. Readin Bourden paid 325 dollars to Jehu Mumford for a negro girl. Tests: Readin Bourden, Jr., Zadock Mumford.

117—Henry Marshborn paid 100 dollars to James Ballard for a negro named Hannah. Feb. 7, 1819. Tests: David Gornito.

117—Feb. 13, 1818. Elizabeth Wrenn sold for 35 dollars paid by George White all her dower right in the lands of her deceased husband, James Wrenn. Tests: Danl. Ambrose, Robert White.

118—Jan. 2, 1818. James Wrenn sold to George White for 80 dollars

all his right in the lands of James Wrenn, deceased; the manor plantation, the river tract, and the Linger tract so called. Tests: Robt. White, H. W. Thompson.

119—Apr. 6, 1819. Robert Wrenn for 76 dollars sold to George White all his right, as heir of James Wrenn, deceased, to three tracts of land. Tests: L. Humphrey.

120—Oct. 13, 1817. Susannah Wrenn sold for 80 dollars paid by George White, all her right in the 3 tracts of land belonging formerly to James Wrenn, deceased, she being an heir. Tests: Harris Loomis, L. Huggins.

121—Feb. 3, 1816. Henry B. Wrenn sold to George White for 232 dollars and 50 cents, all his right, as an heir and as a purchaser, of the 3 tracts of land belonging formerly to James Wrenn, deceased. The old Manor plantation, The River and the Linger plantation. My share as an heir and that which I purchased of Betty Jarman and wife and John Strange and wife, said wives being also heirs at law to said estate of James Wrenn, making 3 shares of the whole estate. Tests: Reuben Shaw, L. Humphrey.

122—Received of George White, 700 dollars, for a negro named Adam which is sold to said White by Elizabeth Wrenn. Feb. 12, 1818.

Tests: Robert White, Sine White.

123—William Johnson sold George White a negro named Jerry for 750 dollars. Feb. 8, 1819. Tests: Kitty Johnson, Robert White.

124—Jan. 1, 1819. John Sanders received from his father, Jesse Sanders, as a gift, a tract of land in Onslow Co., N. C., being part of patents to Robert Costen, Reuben Grant, Moses Wilsons, George Hazard's 2 patents and my own patent including the plantation whereon John Sanders now lives and all lands adjoining, at Aaron Taylor's line, containing 800 acres. Tests: Simeon Willis, J. H. Freshwater.

126—May 25, 1819. Edward Woodward and Hannah Gurganus of New Hanover Co., N. C., sold for 500 dollars, to Edward Ward of Onslow Co., N. C., all that land which was willed to the daughter of Edward Simpson who is now Hannah Gurganus and sold by said Hannah and her husband, Frederick Gurganus to Thomas Woodward and at his death fell to said Edward Woodward, containing 110 acres in Onslow Co. at Johnstown Road and at Stewart's branch. Tests: E. P. Hall, A. Campbell, Edward B. Dudley.

129—Above deed proved by Thomas Cowan, Edward B. Dudley, John Cowan, and Edward P. Hall of Wilmington, N. C., before William Norwood, a judge of Superior Court. Oct. 20, 1820.

131—John Lacey appoints Bazil R. Smith, his attorney, to receive and locate and sell any and all grants of land which are due him in the State of Tennessee. Aug. 3, 1819.

132—Wm. McDonald sold to Thomas Battle for 70 dollars, a tract of land on Jenkins's swamp at the land patented by Benjamin Williams in 1765 for 96 acres, to John Bailey's line and patent containing 84 acres. This tract being sold containing 30 acres. Jan. 4, 1819. Also 3 acres reserved by me in a deed to James McDonald for 10 dollars. Tests: Thos. Whitedge, Charles Cox.

- Sidbury, John, 34, 95.
 Sidbury, Woodman S., 34.
 Simmons, Daniel W., 28.
 Simmons, Everitt, 1, 7, 25, 28, 31, 32, 37, 42, 162.
 Simmons, James, 22, 56, 152, 188.
 Skibbow, Henry, 72.
 Smith, Basil R., 74.
 Smith, Daniel, 88.
 Solomon, John, 118, 153, 190.
 Sparkman, C., 118.
 Sparkman, Nancy, 118.
 Stanley, Elijah, 187.
 Starkey, Edward, 78.
 Starkey, John, 7, 54, 121.
 Stephens, Willoughby, 33.
 Stevens, Richard, 46, 105, 123, 134.
 Stevenson, John N., 2, 43, 77, 195.
 Stone, John, 37.
 Swilley, Stephen, 52.
 Sylvester, Nathan, 137.
 Taylor, Jacob, 50, 51.
 Taylor, John, 163, 193.
 Taylor, Moses, 193.
 Taylor, Sperance, 175.
 Thompson, Charles, 6, 19, 30.
 Thompson, Charles, Sr., 19, 30.
 Thompson, Henry, 30.
 Thompson, Henry W., 122.
 Thompson, James, 3, 6, 12, 19, 30, 138, 192.
 Thompson, James, Jr., 19.
 Thompson, James B., 178.
 Thompson, John, 6.
 Thompson, John B., 19, 30.
 Thompson, William H., 3, 19, 30.
 Tillinghast H., 109.
 Tippet, Benjamin, 178, 179.
 Tollman, Cassandra, 14.
 Tollman, John, 14.
 Tollman, William, 14.
 Trott, Brice, 23.
 Walton, James, 192.
 Ward, David, 50, 51.
 Ward, Edward, 50, 51, 97.
 Ward, Jostiah, 170.
 Ward, William, 1.
 Watson, Asa, 93.
 Webb, Jesse, 118.
 Weeks, Daniel, 121.
 Welch, Joannah, 101.
 Wells, William, 121.
 Wheeler, John, 13.
 White, George, 122.
 Whitfield, Mathew, 172.
 Whitledge, John, 135, 140, 147, 148.
 Wilcox, Benjamin, 22.
 Wilcox, Stephen, 22.
 Wilder, Hezekiah, 185.
 Wilder, Jonathan, 141.
 Wilkins, William, 175.
 Williams, Benjamin, 102, 157.
 Williams, Brice, 185.
 Williams, Burgess, 59.
 Williams, Edward, 20, 27, 59, 113, 114.
 Williams, Ezekiel, 164.
 Williams, John, 33.
 Williams, John H., 164.
 Williams, Samuel, 48.
 Williams, Stephen, 48, 83, 172.
 Williams, William, 37, 157.
 Wilson, Moses, 46.
 Wise, Harvey, 197.
 Wise, Phebe, 197.
 Wood, Alexander, 101.
 Wood, Frederick, 116.
 Yates, Daniel, Jr., 48.
 Yates, Daniel, Sr., 48, 125, 165.
 Yopp, Jeremy, 74, 85, 116.

- Page 1—Jan. 9, 1822. Zadoc Montfort, executor to will of John Montfort, deceased, deeded to William Ward, fulfilling a contract made with Enoch Ward and John Montfort for a tract of land, which deed is hereby given to William Ward since land is paid for. Containing 100 acres which is part of a larger tract granted to John Montfort and said Zadoc Montfort. Tests: Everitt Simmons.
 2—John N. Stevenson sold to John Freeman for 100 dollars land on Chappel Run and on main road, on Burnass's line. 10 acres and $\frac{1}{4}$ th, which is land I bought of John Freeman, Apr. 3, 1821. Sold back, Apr. 10, 1822. Tests: Stephen and Isaac Grant.
 3—Feb. 26, 1821. Berryman Jarman of Jefferson County, Georgia, sold to Asa Jarman of Onslow Co., N. C., for 250 dollars, land in Onslow at New River adjoining Berryman Bryan, Luke Huggins, John Gilbert (Gillett?) on Mill Run; containing 100 acres. Tests: James and Wm. H. Thompson.
 4—Mar. 22, 1821. In suit brought by Berry, Asa, and Thomas Jarman vs. Luke Huggins, James Parker, and Benjamin Parker, decreed that James Parker and Luke Huggins shall convey to complainants the land set forth in complaint for so much as he has title for and Benjamin Parker shall release unto said complainants whatever equitable title he has in land in controversy and also all he may have acquired since suit filed. Gives title to land deeded, Apr. 8, 1799, between Thomas Jarman and Wm. Shaw for tract on east side of NW branch of New River on Halfmoon Swamp, and Batchelors Delight Swamp joining Dr. Loomis and John Humphrey and the land that was Haslip's, Bailey's, Dempsey Parker's. 450 acres. Tests: Tillinghast.
 6—James Thompson to Charles Thompson land known as Longfield Neck for 200 dollars, at John Brock's line. May 14, 1814. Tests: John Thompson.
 7—Apr. 8, 1820. Thomas Owens sold to Levi Newbold, land at Benjm. Owens's line, to main road, Saml. Jones's line. 120 acres being part of larger tract granted to John Starkey, 1741. Signed Thomas and Mary Owens. Tests: Everitt Simmons, Isaac Gillett.
 8—Feb. 11, 1822. Wilkins Hibbs and Jonothan Hibbs of Carteret Co., N. C., sold to William Roberts, son of Elisha Roberts, deceased, due to a certain bond made by Jonothan Hibbs and David Russell to Elisha Roberts, and to discharge same, all our right in land adjoining William Mitchell and Otway Hawkins. 25 acres. Tests: Daniel Newton.
 9—Dec. 31, 1821. James Nixon and wife, Henrietta, of New Hanover Co., sold to John Giles of Onslow Co. for 3500.00 dollars all the land which came to Henrietta Nixon from her father, Hill Williams, deceased. Tests: W. H. Nixon, Daniel McDaniel. Signed James and Henny Nixon.
 11—Apr. 18, 1822. Asa Jarman gave to Betsey Gilgo, a tract of land bounded by Zachariah Rogers and down the swamp to Bailey's branch and to my line. 40 acres. Tests: Daniel Ambrose.
 12—Nov. 8, 1821. James Thompson sold to Daniel Marshborn for 35 dollars, land on Stump Sound joining Thomas Everitt containing

62—Feb. 8, 1822. William Cooms paid 500 dollars for a negro named Roland bought of Lott Rallard. Tests: Chas. Little.

62—June 6, 1821. William G. Parish, collector of 6th district, sold to John Solomon for 6.80, land joining Jesse Webb's line containing 760 acres which was advertised, Nov., 1818, as property of Richard King in 1815. Tests: R. C. Parish, R. Parish.

64—June 6, 1821. William G. Parish, collector, sold to Lemuel Doty for 3.67 land sold at public sale as property of Frederick Burns in 1818 and the heirs of L. Doty became owners. Tests: R. C. and R. Parish.

65—June 6, 1821. Parish, collector, sold land for tax as property of Elijah Simmons, Jr., to heirs of L. Doty for 2.86 cents. Rd. Parish proved deed.

68—Heirs of L. Doty bought at collector's sale for 11.57 the property sold for tax as land of Hardy Gregory. June 6, 1821. Tests: Rd. Parish, R. C. Parish.

70—Oct. 30, 1822. Rachel Cary, widow and relict of John Cary, deceased, with knowledge that Solomon Cary of Jones Co. is to care for her for her lifetime, deeds all her interest in 100 acres, in furniture and in bees which her husband, John Cary, left her, to said Solomon Cary. Tests: John Overton Melton, Solomon Melton.

71—Solomon Cary of Jones Co. is bound to Rachel Cary, widow of John Cary, deceased, in sum of 1000.00 dollars, Oct. 30, 1822, which binds me, said Solomon, to care for her during her lifetime in exchange for land, etc., as stated above. Tests: Solomon Melton, John Overton Melton.

72—Feb. 8, 1822. Sylvanius Haskins sold to Hinson Morton for 200 dollars land on Poplar Swamp, including the house where I now live in Jos. Brooks's line, edge of Green Meadow. 86 acres. Also a tract on Benjm. Farnell's line, 41 acres. Also another tract which formerly belonged to Wm. Jones and patented by Henry Skibbow at Wm. W. Taylor's line, 31 acres, part of patent to H. Skibbow in 1753. Signed Sylvanius and Mary Askins. Tests: Benjm. Howard.

74—Apr. 1, 1822. Thomas Ennett, Jr., sold to William King for 1700 dollars a tract of land on south side of Fullwood's creek being all the land I inherited by death of my father; on Alligator Creek, Fullwood's creek. 440 acres; and see Richard Barber's patents, Dec., 1769, and May, 1760; also a patent of Thomas Howard, date unknown. Tests: Basil R. Smith, Jeremy Yopp.

75—Nov. 3, 1822. Daniel M. Dulany sold to Thomas D. and John L. Barber for 1500.00 dollars, certain tracts of land on Whiteoak River on Gibson's branch on the county road to Wm. Gibson's corner, 363 acres which I bought of John Barber. And also another tract adjoining above beginning at Wm. and Abram Gibson's corners, containing 37 acres which I bought of John Barber.

77—Oct. 3, 1822. Zadoc Mumford, executor to his father, Jehu Mumford, deeds to James R. Bryan a tract of land being part of 500 acre survey; contains 198 acres, on Miry branch whereon John Riggs

now is a tenant. Sold for 198 dollars. Tests: Levin B. Lane, Asa Watson. James R. Bryan conveyed to John Riggs the same day. Tests: Cooper Huggins, J. N. Stevenson.

78—Aug. 20, 1822. Azel Massey sold to Solomon Melville for 500 dollars, 350 acres of which 150 acres were deeded by Hinton Barber to Azel Massey at Mulberry Branch on Cape Fear Road. And a tract adjoining at Thos. Bell's and Wm. Jones's lines. Also land on north side of Mulberry on Bell's and John Hewitt's lines. In all, 150 acres. And another tract on south side of Mulberry Branch at Wm. Jones's corner, Edwd. Starkey's survey, Mitchell Barber, Senior's, line containing 50 acres. And another tract deeded from Mitchell Barber, Sr., to Brice Barber on south side of Mulberry Branch. And another piece on south side of Mulberry Branch above Swansborough Road containing 100 acres. Tests: George Newbold, Ivy Newbold.

80—Dec. 25, 1819. Enock Hancock sold to Benjamin Johnston for 242 dollars land on Poplar Creek, at Enock Hancock and David Moore's corners, at corner formerly Hill's, on Green Meadow. 242 acres being part of larger tract granted to Joseph Brooks and conveyed to David and by him to Jacob CCraft who patented same in above bounds and by his heirs conveyed to Alexander Nielson who patented 15 more acres in these bounds and sold by sheriff at his death to Asa Smith as highest bidder and he sold to Hancock. Tests: H. Henderson, James Johnston.

82—July 22, 1822. Joseph Marshborn sold to Frederick Foy for 42 dollars, land on south side of SW branch of New River adjoining said Foy and in Williams's corner at said Marshborn's spring in the mouth of a small branch, containing 7 acres. Tests: Frederick H. Dixon, Abraham Giddens.

83—May 14, 1822. James Murray to Frederick Foy for 1500 dollars sold land in Onslow on New River on both sides of main road being part of tract granted to Stephen Williams at said Williams's line and at Jonathan Murray's path and beginning of Drury Murray's patent for 50 acres and also at the head of a small branch and to the lower bridge on said southwest branch of New River down main road to Wilmington and forks of said road and road that leads over Hicks's run to the river, and along river road to Fredrk. Foy's line. 200 acres. Tests: Joshua Foy, David Gornito.

85—Apr. 1, 1822. Jeremiah Yopp to William King for 1300 dollars, a tract granted by 2 patents to Whitehurst Ennett, dates unknown. Also 2 other patents; one to Nathaniel Ennett in 1746 and the other to Richard Barber, 1769; on Fullwood's creek and Alligator Bay at Wm. Finsinger's line and along Rchd. Barber's old patent line to George Curtis and Joseph Everitt's corners and to Thomas Edwn's lines. 710 acres. Tests: Thos. C. Everitt, Wm. Ennett.

87—Feb. 5, 1821. Thomas Jarman and Asa Jarman sold to William Henderson for 120 dollars, land on north side of Half Moon joining said Henderson's own land and at road of James Parker's and main road, along Josiah Edwards's line, William Green's line. 25 acres, being

part of 2 tracts of which one was granted to Daniel Catholic and the other to William Green. Signed by Berry, Asa, and Thomas Jarman. Tests: B. Berry, W. B. Bruce.

88—Feb. 27, 1819. John Barber of Rutherford County, Tennessee, sold to Daniel M. Dulaney for 800 dollars, land on south side of Whiteoak River with plantation and house where my mother, Milly Barber, now lives on the county road at Wm. Gibson's corner on Gibson's branch. 363 acres, which my father bought of Abraham Gibson. And another tract adjoining above at Wm. and Abraham Gibson's corner which my father bought of Wm. Gibson, 37 acres. Tests: Danl. Smith, Thos. D. Barber.

90—1822. Thomas Ennett and Priscilla, his wife, sold to Whitehurst Mason for dollars all the land allotted to said Priscilla at division of land of John King, deceased, containing in all 228 acres, except a part sold heretofore by said Priscilla to Wm. King. Tests: Ennett Mason, James Ennett, Jr.

91 and 92—Deposition of Priscilla Ennett as to her willingness to sell above.

93—Oct. 3, 1822. Zadoc Mumford, executor of his father, John Mumford, deceased, sold to James R. Bryan at public sale land in Onslow Co. 250 acres on Whiteoak River adjoining John Lovett and Abram Burnass. And a tract on Starkey's creek joining above lands containing 288 acres. Said Bryan to have $\frac{1}{2}$ of each tract of above said lands. Tests: Asa Watson, Levin B. Lane. (No price mentioned.)

94—Aug. 11, 1821. Catherine Hancock bought of Eliza Hancock land in Onslow on New River between Brice Fonville and Zebedee Hancock, which is the land said Eliza Hancock inherited from his father, Gabriel Hancock, $\frac{1}{4}$ th of all the land entitled by death of his father, land undivided. Tests: Brice Fonville, Edwd. W. Fonville.

95—Dec. 16, 1819. William Canaday sold to John Sidbury a tract of land near Barbers Mill Pond formerly property of John Perry containing 50 acres within the bounds of tract patented by Geo. Bishop on Beasley's creek, at land formerly that of John Barber, and at Frankneys Perry's land; said land was mortgaged to secure payment of Willet Canaday's note to said Sidbury for 194.74 and I now release and quitclaim said land, as note is paid. Tests: Stokely Sidbury, Mathew and Ennett Mason.

97—Oct. 31, 1822. John Cary, Lemuel Mills and wife, Ruth, Jephtha Cary, heirs of Thomas Cary, deceased, divide lands and give up to Samuel (or Lemuel) Millis and Ruth, his wife, 2 lots in line of old Mathew Cary, being between Richard Collins and Edward Ward's lines containing 63 acres and to John Cary lot whereon the house of Cary. deceased, stands, and to Jephtha lot on Lewis Creek. 121 acres and whereas Polly, the widow of said Thomas Cary, has not her dower right, then nothing shall deter her benefitting in said lands as heretofore she has had each and every heir to furnish a proportionable part of necessary support when needed. Signed Lemuel Millis, Ruth Millis, Jephtha Cary, John Cary.

99—Oct. 17, 1822. Luke Huggins sold to Cooper Huggins for 500

dollars all the land willed me by my father on NE branch of New River. Tests: John Barrow, W. D. French.

100—Purnell Marshall, constable, ordered to sell property of Solomon Kenaday, auctioned and Edwd. Melton bought at 17.34 cents. Aug. 21, 1822. Tests: W. D. French.

100—Edwd. Melton gave to his grandchildren, Sena Melton, Eliza Melton, and Ruth Melton, all that which he bought at sale as property of Solomon Kenaday this day, Aug. 21, 1822. Tests: W. D. French, Purnell Marshall.

101—Alexander Wood sold to Joannah Welch for 800 dollars a negro, 2 mares and colt and household furniture. Oct. 2, 1822. Tests: A. Mitchell.

102—James Glenn and wife, Sukey, sold to Eli Cox, son of Aaron Cox for 40 dollars, 37 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres adjoining Eli and Cader Cox which is $\frac{1}{2}$ of the land patented by Jesse Cox, granted by Benjamin Williams, Governor, Aug. 15, 1800, and which said Sukey is entitled to at death of her father, Jesse Cox, to $\frac{1}{2}$ and is the joint property of said Sukey and Hardy Cox, Jr., the only heirs of said Jesse Cox and have $\frac{1}{2}$ of said lands. Mar. 9, 1822. Tests: James Glenn, Sr.

105—Zadoc Mumford, Jan. 26, 1823, in consideration of the house and lot sold me by Richard Stephens, formerly belonging to Christopher Dudley, I have sold to Richard Stephens all the land willed me by my father and my share of the lands on Queens Creek called the Jeffreys, Woodburn, and Henderson land. Tests: N. Pitts, Bazel Hawkins.

106—Henry Shepard sold to Thos. Mills for 250 dollars, a negro named Morris. Jan. 1, 1823. Tests: Titus Farr, Jno. Johnston.

107—Jesse Boyte of All Saints Parish, South Carolina, sold to Thomas Hawkins for 165 dollars, land on Blue Creek, at John Aman's corner running with Rolling Road to Wilmington Road. 224 acres. Jan. 28, 1823. Tests: J. Waltom.

108—Oct. 11, 1817. Daniel M. Dulaney sold to Edward Melton for 100 dollars, land on New River at Wallace's creek, not far from where said Melton formerly lived. 100 acres, containing all land said Dulaney did own on said creek which his father bought of John Edge. Tests: William French, Isaac Lipsey.

109—Jan. 13, 1823. Zadoc Mumford, executor of Jehu Mumford, deceased, thru sale made by Ebenezer Burnass, sold to John Loyd land joining Enoch Ward and John Riggs at Noble's and Jones's lines and along said Mumford's 200 acres, patent containing 100 acres patented by Jehu Mumford and William Kellum. Also 26 acres in the 200-acre patent at Ward's line. 128 in all. Tests: Bazel Hawkins, H. Tillinghast.

110—Mar. 6, 1822. Thomas Mills to Lemuel Hardison a 20-year lease of 10 acres but not to be sold. Tests: Richd. Farr, Lewis Mills.

112—Edward Melton to his two sons, Edward and Owen Melton, gave all his lands and all else at his death, reserving to self and wife for lifetime and in case of my death to my wife in widowhood or until my eldest son, Edward, is 21 years old. Jan. 28, 1823. Tests: W. French, Mary French.

- 142—James N. Smith, admstr. of Brazil R. Smith, sold to Pamela Smith a negro man named Ben for 251 dollars. Nov., 1827. Tests: James Roberts.
- 143—Martha, widow of Cader Cox, deceased, allotted her 3rds of her husband's property. Oct. 10, 1827. Signed James Glenn, Everitt Simons, L. Howse, James Barrow, Owen W. Shackelford, John and Brad-dock Jarman, Peter M. Ball, Thompson, Edward Erwin, Jesse Barrow.
- 144—Susan, widow of W. H. D. Humphrey, deceased, given her 3rds of land. Aug., 1827.
- 145—Robert Costen sold for 12½ dollars a tract of land to John Morton, 25 acres joining said Morton. June 8, 1827. Tests: James Coston, James Provow.
- 146—Aug. 26, 1826. Aden Freshwater for 30 dollars sold to James H. Freshwater ½ of 2 tracts on New River, one of 100 acres, the other of 11 acres, which Thos. Freshwater bought of Thos. Russell, Jan., 1807, and this ½ inherited from my father. Tests: J. Ward, B. F. Dulany.
- 147—Benjamin D. Ward for 370 dollars sold to Richard Collins a negro named Jack. Feb. 2, 1827. Tests: B. T. Pollard, John Pierson.
- 148—John T. Hinson sold to John King for 300 dollars a negro named Mary and her child, Caroline. Mar. 20, 1827. Tests: Edward Scott, John G. Hadnott.
- 148—Asa Morton for 50 dollars sold to William J. Gibson a negro named Olive. Sept. 18, 1827. Tests: Daniel G. Morton.
- 149—Jan. 12, 1827. Titus Farr to Richard Farr a tract at the back line of Elizabeth Grissom's patent. Tests: Isaac Trott, Lemuel Hard-son.
- 150—Dec. 20, 1826. George Shepard for 250 dollars sold to Alfred Shepard ¼ of the mills and saw mills and privilege to get timber off my land contiguous to the mill which are suitable for sawing. Tests: B. B. White.
- 150—Jan. 30, 1827. The above deed transferred to Thomas Foy by A. Shepard. Tests: Joshua Foy, Isaac Jarrott. Thomas Foy transferred to Elijah Shepard, Feb. 9, 1827, with Bryan Henley proving said deed.
- 151—Josiah Ward for 20 dollars sold to David M. Russell a tract of land on Miller Creek known as John Rose's corner to Hulda Ward's corner, Mill Creek containing 23 acres which land was deeded by John Doty to Jacob J. Doty and from him deeded to Josiah Ward. Oct. 26, 1827. Tests: John Gornito, Charles Thompson.
- 152—John Webb sold to Bryan Henley 50 acres on the west side of Bridge Branch. Tests: Elijah Shepard, Henry Dixon. Sept. 20, 1827.
- 152—William Webb gave to his son, John Webb, 50 acres of land Feb. 16, 1824. This sounds like the same land above. Tests: David Jenkins.
- 153—Sheriff sale of goods, etc., of Reuben Ambrose which Christo-pher Dudley demands for debt of 848 dollars and a negro boy was sold to General Edward Ward as highest bidder for 450 dollars. Nov. 2, 1824. Tests: J. H. Howse, Charles Gregory. Daniel Ambrose, sheriff.

- 154—Jan. 12, 1827. Titus Farr to Richard Farr for 110 dollars sold and joining Heidleberg's line and dividing line of Willoughby Shepard. contents 60 acres which was patented by James Foy. Sr. Tests: Isaac Jrott, Lemuel Hardison.
- 155—Berry Jarman, Asa Jarman, and Thomas Jarman accept the division of lands as drawn by Buckner Berry and William Henderson. Feb. 12, 1821. Tests: B. Berry, W. P. Bruce.
- 155—Genl. Edward Ward paid 1000 dollars for 5 negroes bought of Jo. D. Ward. Feb. 12, 1827. Tests: John Giles.
- 156—For 700 dollars Houston Roberts sold to James Thompson, Jr., a tract of land at Elisha Roberts's corner, 109 acres. Jan. 15, 1828. Tests: Minor Huntington, Elijah N. Lipsey.
- 157—June 10, 1827. Solomon E. Grant and Richard B. Hatch of Wayne County are jointly in debt to Lemuel Hatch for a note of 180 dollars made, Jan. 13, 1825, and other debts said Solomon owes to said Richard and now said Solomon gives security against loss to said Rich-ard B. Hatch, and mortgages a tract of land which formerly belonged to Buckner Strange and conveyed to Oscar G. Parsley and Parsley to Solo-mon Grant. Also a negro named Caesar. Tests: H. H. Villard.
- 159—Aug. 8, 1827. Lewis T. Oliver, sheriff of Onslow Co., at court term, Aug., 1819, sold to Erasmus Hill of Craven Co., N. C., certain lands belonging to Elijah Biddle in Onslow Co. which includes a tract sold by Edward Starkey to Biddle, Dec. 8, 1779, and a tract patented by Biddle in 1807 and a tract patented, 1820, joining John Lane. In all, 227 acres. This is a suit for debt. Tests: Thos. Barrow, Marquis D. Thomas.
- 161—Edward and Sarah Hawkins, infants, by Bazel Hawkins, their guardian and next friend; Elizabeth Levin (?), widow, an infant, by Jonathan Hawkins, her next friend. William Farr, Julian Hawkins, and William Hawkins, infants, by their guardian, Jonathan Hawkins, and John Farr, infant, by Banester Lester, his guardian, filed a petition in court of equity for two tracts of land which they claim. The one pur-chased by Joseph Lillibridge of Owen Jones, containing 100 acres join-ing lands of Nicholas Jones and Christopher Dudley. The other tract bought by said Lillibridge of Hull Jones joining the former tract and Joseph Lillibridge willed said lands to his daughter, Sally Farr, during her life, then to go to her children and the above named Edward and Sarah Hawkins, Elizabeth Severn, John and William Farr are to receive ¼ part of said lands as lawful heirs and Julian and William Hawkins, each receive ¼ part as their share. They ask lands be sold at public vendue, Dec., 1825, in Swansborough and Bazel Hawkins became highest bidder with Jas. Freshwater and Luke Huggins security for payment. Settled, Feb. 5, 1828, and signed Minr. Huntington.
- 164—Feb. 5, 1828. Elijah N. Lipsey, executor of Isaac Lipsey, de-ceased, sold to Luke Huggins for 65 dollars 100 acres which was patented by George Trott, Dec. 23, 1782. Also another 100 acres, join-ing above tract. Also 200 acres which is part of 400 acres patented by Richard Hatsell in 1812. Tests: Jas. Thompson, W. H. Thompson.
- 166—Feb. 14, 1825. John H. Stanly of Jones County N. C.

276—Feb. 6, 1838. B. Barry bought of Dunkin Frazel, Samuel Frazel, Jerome Frazel and Elenor Frazel, their right in the property which came to them at the death of their father, Samuel Frazel, deceased, for 175.00 dollars, the land at the forks where Samuel Frazel, Jr., lives, adjoining the lands of Robert White and the heirs of John Murrill. Feb. 6, 1838. Tests: H. Grant, W. Henby (Henley).

277—Henry B. Wren, Martha Strange, Robert Wren, Berry Jarman, and his wife, Polly, sold to Buckner Barry for 48 dollars all their rights, which is $\frac{1}{2}$ of the lands on Cowhorn Swamp, patented by John Orrell, 100 acres. May 20, 1820. Tests: Bryan Farrar, Benjm. Barrow.

278—May 8, 1835. Edward B. Dudley as executor of Christopher Dudley, deceased, and as directed by his will, deeds to Buckner Barry for 40.00 dollars $\frac{1}{3}$ rd of the land deeded to Christopher Dudley by Malachi Venters, deceased, land at Batchelors Delight, adjoining the lands sold to Betsy Venters, by the party of the first part and near the plantation whereon Serena Venters resides, which is the plantation of Buckner Venters. 74 acres, which he now deeds to Barry. Tests: Volney Venters, John Hutchens.

280—Elizabeth Pitman, James Wrenn, Moses Jarman and wife, Nancy, and Susanna Wrenn sold to B. Barry for 48 dollars our part of the land patented by John Orrell, which contains 100 acres. Jan. 26, 1814. Tests: Danl. Ambrose, Thomas Bartle, Benjm. Barrow.

281—Mar. 1838. Thomas Barrow and wife, Deidama, sold to B. Barry for 48 dollars all their rights in tracts of land at the fork of the Main Road where Samuel Frazel lives, and a tract whereon Jerome Frazel lives, on Gum Branch adjoining Robert White and the heirs of John Murrill, deceased, it being our part of the lands which fell to us at the death of Samuel Frazel, deceased, and were patented by Nathan Sylvester and Thos. Johnston. Tests: John Hutchens, Jas. W. Newbold.

282—Nov. 8, 1837. Capt. Eden Morse sold to Daniel L. Russell for 100 dollars all the pine trees that are on the land for 7 years owned by Francis Morse on Wallace's creek between Whiteoak and New River, adjoining lands of Saml. Melton, the heirs of Knash Kellum and Smith and James Costen. This deed is only for pines, not the land. Tests: Elijah Taylor, Isaac Melton.

283—Dec. 2, 1837. Edward W. Thompson to James Aman for 1000.00 dollars sold land on both sides of Wolfpit Branch at courthouse road above Bearfields meadow and from courthouse road to Wolfpit Branch, Woodhouse Rhodes's former line and on to Gravelly Run to Anthony H. Rhodes's line up to the courthouse road. 250 acres. Tests: Durant H. Rhodes, Jno. Cook.

284—Jan. 9, 1838. Benjamin Morton sold to Josiah Smith for 750.00 dollars 300 acres on Whiteoak River, adjoining Josiah Smith, John Hewitt's lands and Samuel Scott's, formerly Caleb Smith's land at Smith's corner. John Hewitt's corner with said line formerly the line between Council and Moses Field, which is the land I bought of Robert Orme. Tests: Benjm. E. Smith, Joseph H. (K?) Smith.

285 and 286—For 2500.00 dollars, E. B. Sanders bought 210 acres

which adjoins my old patent, Henry Shepard's line and Edward Ward's line. Also 3 negroes and my furniture. Apr. 13, 1838. Tests: Mathew Bradley, Joel W. Southland.

286 and 287—Mar. 3, 1835. Edward B. Dudley and William Watts Jones to Joseph C. Gray for 250.00 dollars, sold tracts of land in Onslow. One tract at Moses Barfield's line, Willis's line, Charles Nixon's line, containing 300 acres which was patented by Zach Fields, Oct. 25, 1782. Another tract at the Alum Springs, containing 130 acres which was patented, Apr. 25, 1772, by Moses Barfield. Also a tract patented by Robert Nixon in 1779, containing 65 acres at Moses Barfield's old line, at a branch between Charles Augustus Nixon's and Zach Field's plantations and at a corner of Robert Nixon's land made by Moses Barfield and Hilary Britson. Also a tract above the Allum Springs on New River between Robert Nixon and Zach Fields and at Moses Barfield's on Myr Branch containing 50 acres. Also a tract of 15 acres, being part of land patented, May 15, 1772, by Moses Barfield. Tests: Wm. A. Wright.

289—Apr. 18, 1838. Daniel S. Sanders bought for 50.00 dollars from J. M. Barbour all his right in land acquired by his wife, bounded by Myche Barber and Brice Barber, which land is known as Maccubbin's land. Tests: John A. Kornegay, Tho. J. Kennear. Proved by John E. Hussey.

289—Jan. 2, 1837. Alfred Shepard to George W. Pollock, Sr., for 3500.00 dollars 2 tracts of land containing 400 acres; excepting 100 acres of land agreeable to the courses of the deed of John Norman's land. Beginning at a Spanish oak, Duval's corner on Stone's creek, N. 60, W. 76 chns. to a pine, N. 236, est. to Rhodes's branch and down said branch to Stones Creek, which said land was granted to Henry Rhodes, Sr., for 500 acres, excepting this 100 acres of John Norman land. This is the land whereon Henry Rhodes lived and died and willed to his son, Henry Rhodes, who by his death fell to his son, Woodhouse Rhodes, and said Woodhouse Rhodes conveyed to Benjamin Hall and said Hall to my father, George Shepard, and is that which I am selling. Also a tract of 70 acres at Hargett's and Basden's corner, to Henry Johnston's corner. Also 100 acres at Fonville's line on Mores Hill, Spicer's line, Hany's line. Also a tract of 640 acres at Benjamin Hall's line to William I. Hargett's line, near Mores Run, thence back to Hargett's line. 100 acres have been sold to Lemuel Doty, sheriff, to C. Dudley, deceased. Feb. 6, 1812. Tests: W. A. J. Pollock, Jno. Pollock.

292—Feb. 10, 1838. West Morton sold to Lemuel Henderson for 175.00 dollars land on Mill Swamp near Wood's line, containing 75 acres. Also a tract adjoining above at Stephen Henderson's line, to the swamp containing 20 acres. Also a tract of 100 acres for the sum of 5.00 dollars, granted to Edmund Kellam by patent, Nov. 27, 1837, adjoining Stephen Henderson and West Morton and James Morton's corner. Signed by West Morton and Edmund Kellum. Tests: Danl. G. Morton, Thos. Henderson.

293—Mar. 15, 1837. John Pollock sold for 1200.00 dollars paid by

- Jackson, Bazel, and Mary Smelledge. May 12, 1790. John Smeleg (bd) and Will. Cray (wt).
 Jackson, Daniel, and Kistiah Meddows. Jan. 5, 1853. Married, Jan. 5, 1853, by I. T. Barber, J. P.
 James, John, and Betsy Robertson. July 5, 1797. Tho(ma)s Gaskins (bd) and R. W. Snead (wt).
 James, Micano, and Eliser Mashborn. Feb. 26, 1867. Isaac Jones (bd). Married, Feb. 26, 1867, by S. B. Taylor, J. P.
 James, Robert W., and Ann M. Ambrose. Mar. 31, 1833. Benj. W. Russell (bd) and D. W. Sanders (wt).
 James, Zacheus, and Rachel Shepard. Nov. 4, 1795. Ben(jamin) Green (bd) and R. W. Snead (wt).
 Jarman, David, and Franky Hammonds. Sept. 20, 1830. Leroy -x- Hammonds (bd) and D. W. Sanders, clerk (wt).
 Jarman, Henry, and Sally Humphrey. Jan. 21, 1840. Lemuel Marshburn (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jarman, Henry, and Henrietta M. Simmons. Dec. 5, 1854. E(dward) W Ward (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jarman, Jere, and Mary Whaley. Jan. 8, 1861. Married, Jan. 10, 1861, by J. W. Thompson.
 Jarman, Jeremiah, and Betsey Whaley. Feb. 6, 1843. Robert Jarman (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jarman, Job, and Julia Ann Walton. July 24, 1866. W(illiam) P. Walton (bd) and A. J. Johnston (wt).
 Jarman, John, and Elizabeth Killgrove. Apr. 13, 1795. Lawrance Jarman (bd), John -x- Humphrey (bd), R. W. Snead (wt).
 Jarman, John, and Nancy E. Freeman. Feb. 4, 1861. Tho(ma)s J. Jarman (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt). Married, Feb. 7, 1861, by Z. M. Coston.
 Jarman, John, and S. A. M. Spights. Sept. 11, 1866. Ja(me)s Bryan (bd) and A. J. Johnston (wt). Married, Sept. 18, 1866, by A. J. Murrill, J. P.
 Jarman, John A., and Susan Edwards. Oct. 12, 1858. Willoughby Jarman (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jarman, John E., and Nancy C. Coston. Jan. 16, 1861. Jesse -x- Coston (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt). Married, Jan. 17, 1861, by Z. M. Coston.
 Jarman, John Hill, and Mary Hewitt. Feb. 20, 1849. Bryan (H)ender-son (torn) (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jarman, Luke, and Susan Barrow. Jan. 28, 1845. Braddock Jarman (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jarman, Moses, and Susan Marshbourn. Aug. 2, 1820. Rob(er)t Jarman (bd).
 Jarman, Moses, and Anna Jarman. May 15, 1831. Seners Barrow (bd).
 Jarman, Robert, and Vancy Ann Foster. Apr. 9, 1839. William -x- Hoffman (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jarman, Robert, and Chinda Basden. Dec. 2, 1840. Moses -x- Jarman (bd) and Jasper Etheridge, clerk (wt).

MARRIAGE BONDS

- Jarman, Samuel, and Amanda Alphin. Dec. 27, 1854. Frederick -x- Craft (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jarman, Tho(ma)s, and Elizabeth Cox. Jan. 26, 1783. John Boston (bd) and Thos. Glenn (wt).
 Jarman, Thomas L., and Sarah Ann Sandlin. Aug. 27, 1851. Jesse L. Sandlin (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt). Married, Aug. 28, 1851, by J. H. Foy, J. P.
 Jarman, William, and Sarah Basden. Mar. 18, 1851. Jesse Basden (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jarman, William, and Mary A. Williams. May 8, 1860. Married, May 10, 1860, by J. W. Thompson.
 Jarman, William, and Mary A. Fountain. Aug. 7, 1865. Harvey Cox (bd).
 Jarman, Williams, and C. C. Fountain. Feb. 22, 1866. Married, Feb. 22, 1866, by Harvey Cox.
 Jarman, William, and Elizabeth Fontaine. Mar. 5, 1866. Harvey Cox (bd).
 Jarrot, Richd., and Magdaline Ward. Mar. 27, 1770. Robert Snead (bd) and Wm. Cray (wt).
 Jarrott, Owen, and Brancy Mashborne. Aug. 15, 1843. S(tratton) B. Fog (bd).
 Jarvis, Dexter, and Sarah Jane Deal. Feb. 12, 1861. J. W. Hardison (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt). Married, Feb. 14, 1861, by Jesse W. Hardison, J. P.
 Jenkins, Ankrum, and Molsey Ann Ennet. June 7, 1859. Robert W. Justice (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jenkins, Benjamin, and Parsey Lane. Mar. 3, 1845. G(eorge) W. Jinks (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jenkins, Edmund, and Nurcey Green. Apr. 25, 1853. Married, May 2, 1853, by Asa -x- Sidbury.
 Jenkins, George H., and Sarah Watson. Sept. 2, 1862. Jere. W. Yopp (bd). Married, Sept. 14, 1862, by B. W. Jenkins.
 Jenkins, John, and Miranda Dennis. Mar. 7, 1856. Eli Porter (bd).
 Jenkins, Lewis, and Elizabeth Coston. Mar. 30, 1857. M. L. F. Redd (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt). Married, Apr. 16, 1857, by Asa Sidbury, M. G.
 Jenkins, Thomas, and Marinda Davis. Oct. 30, 1844. Thomas -x- Jenkins (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jinks, Benjamin, and Nancy Wilkins. Nov. 1, 1841. L(ewis) M. Pollock (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jinks, Henry, and Henrietta Edens. Mar. 20, 1861. W(illiam) Presscott (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt).
 Jinkins, Lewis, and Sarah Beazley. Mar. 20, 1794. John -x- Jinkins (bd) and Will. Cray (wt).
 Jinkins, Uzy, and Betsy Everett. Jan. 22, 1867. G. W. -x- Justice (bd) and R. F. Pelletter (wt).
 Johnson, Dugan C., and Mary Thompson. Dec. 3, 1860. F(ranklin) Thompson (bd) and Jasper Etheridge (wt). Married, Dec. 20, 1860, by D. B. Nicholson.

grandson of Emanuel, one of the five sons of John (1694-1742) and wife, Margaretta Bussett Simmons. Margaretta was the daughter of Abraham Bussett who came to America in 1710 from near Bern, Switzerland.

Amos L. Simmons, Sr. married Leah S. Koonce, the daughter of Abram and Maria Aman Koonce. Amos and Leah were the parents of: (1) Ann Elizabeth Simmons (1838-1916) md. John Walthall Creagh I; (2) George Hatch Simmons md. 1st Kittie Stephens and 2nd Lucy Duffy; (3) Mary (1846-1876) 1st wife of Capt. Kenneth R. Jones (See Family History) (4) Sarah Frances (1848-1868) md. 1868, 1st wife of Henry C. Foscue (See Family History); (5) Amos L. Simmons, Jr. (1850-1928) md. Chritiana "Kitty" Caroline Foscue (1847-1933), sister of Henry C. Foscue (1843-1918), issues of John Edward Foscue (1809-1849) and Caroline Foy, (1820-1881), daughter of Enoch Foy (1777-1842) and his 3rd wife,



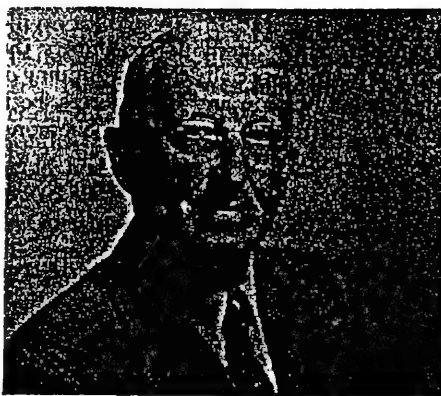
Amos L. Simmons, Jr., and wife, Chritiana Caroline (Kitty) Foscue

Courtesy of Ruth L. Simmons

Pheobe Sanderson, daughter of Joseph Sanderson and Nancy Frazier Sanderson.

Amos Simmons, Jr. and "Kitty" Foscue Simmons were the parents of Carrie Simmons (1872-1954), single; Thomas Foy Simmons (1874-1964), no issue; and Leon F. Simmons (1879-1982) md. Sarah Brown, daughter of William Edward and Ida Brewer Brown. William Edward Brown was the son of Zaccheus Brown of Jones County, NC and married Emily Freeman Nelson, daughter of Edward Nelson, Jr. and Sally Roach Nelson. Leon F. Simmons and wife Sarah were the parents of Leon Dalmain Simmons who married Jane Farinholt of Richmond, VA. They are now retired and living in Waynesboro, VA. They have no children.

Amos Simmons, Sr. (1812-1892) had two brothers and two sisters: (1) Lemuel H. Simmons md. Maria Foy and had no sons



Leon Foscue Simmons, son of Amos L. Simmons, Jr.



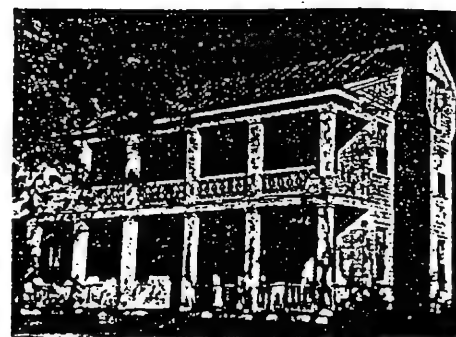
Leon Dalmain Simmons, son of Leon Foscue Simmons

Courtesy of Ruth L. Simmons

to live to adulthood and rear families. His daughter, Elizabeth Jane (1821-1843) married William P. Ward. They had one son survive this marriage, William E. Ward (b. 1843). He married Columbia Oldfield (1855-1937), daughter of Richard Oldfield (1817-1866) and Rebecca Chadwick Foy Oldfield, daughter of Enoch Foy (1777-1842) and his 4th wife, Rachel Ellis Hancock Foy. Richard Oldfield was the son of Richard (d. 1818) and Sarah Simmons (1781-1850) Oldfield. Sarah was a granddaughter of Emanuel Simmons (1730-1807) and daughter of his son John who died in 1802). (2) Furnifold Green Simmons (1802-1826) married Penelope Becton Lof-



Jane Farinholt, wife of Leon Dalmain Simmons



Greenwood's Vale, the Home of Amos L. Simmons, Sr. and wife Leah S. Koonce

Courtesy of Ruth L. Simmons

tin. Their son, Furnifold Green Simmons II was born a few months after the death of his father. He married Mary McClendel and they were the parents of Senator Furnifold McClendel Simmons, who had one son, James H. Simmons, who died without issue. (3) Sophie Elnore Simmons married Henry B. Mitchell and moved to Mobile, Alabama. Their daughter Louisa (Lou) was the 2nd wife of Capt. Kenneth R. Jones. They had two children. Their son, Kenneth Raynor Jones, Jr. married Mae Parker and they were parents of Eleanor Jones Carr; their daughter Mary Jones remained single and was affiliated with the Red Cross for many years. Sophie and Henry B. Mitchell also had two sons, Henry, Jr. and Robert. Henry, Sr. died in 1851. (4) Mary Simmons married George C. Hatch and had several children. They went to Tennessee early in the 1820's and later to Texas. There are many letters in the family papers from this family telling of the ordeals and imprisonment of George by the Mexicans. He did survive and returned to his family.

Penelope Becton Loftin Simmons, widow of Furnifold G. Simmons I, later married John Oliver and had several other children. Their eldest daughter Elizabeth P. Oliver was the 2nd wife of Charles Henry Foy (1816-1856) the son of Enoch Foy and his 3rd wife Phoebe Sanderson. Charles and Elizabeth were the parents of Claudius E. Foy (1850-1930) md. Agnes C. Paton; James Oliver Foy (1852-1918); Laura E. Foy (1854-1939) md. James Holland; Charles Henry Foy II (1856-1916) md. Eunice Heath. Charles II and Eunice were parents of Charles Henry III; Ruby Lee Foy md. J.L. Sasser; Elizabeth Foy md. Murray Whitaker.

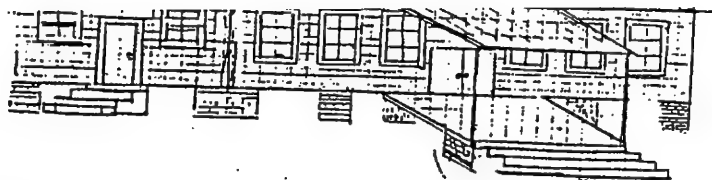
Amos L. Simmons, Sr. and his wife, Leah, lived at Greenwood's Vale. Their home may have been built by his father Needham. It is located on the original land where his great-grandfather, John (1694-1742), settled soon after arriving in America.

—Ruth Lee Simmons

The Family Of Amos L. Simmons, Jr. (6914) And Kitty Foscue

F 219

On October 20, 1870, Amos L. Simmons Jr. (1850-1928) and Chritiana



Sketch of the Old Beasley School when it became the Pilgrim Home F.W.B. Church

Randolph Hood. The church is located on state road 1002, the Wyse Fork Road between Trenton and Kinston.

—Drawing and article by Carl Ipock,
Member of Pilgrim Home F.W.B. Church

Pleasant Hill Christian Church C 28

Pleasant Hill Christian Church has been in existence as a unified church since the early 1820's. It began as a Free Will Baptist church with the meeting place at the Quaker House. Conservative members wished to retain the teachings of that church as it had been accepted by them. After 1830, the Disciple element grew stronger. The period of transition was probably seven or eight years. It was the Disciples who had been promoting a new church building. The site of the new church was on a hill overlooking Trent River where it now stands. William Brown owned and operated the sawmill; therefore, good timber and lumber was plentiful.

Nine family names were listed on the original roll. They were Adams, Brown, Fordham, Gooding, Jarman, Stricklin, Tindall, Turner and Westbrook.

The first elder was Emanuel Jarman. The first deacons were William Brown and William Gooding. The families of Joseph Kinsey, Sr. and John Jarman joined the membership between 1838 and 1840. Brother P. E. Hines ministered to the church until 1862, and the church was kept together by holding prayer meetings. At the close of the war, Brother Josephus Latham held a meeting which resulted in sixty additions to the church.

By the end of 1866, membership in the church numbered approximately 85. By 1890, membership had grown to 220.

In 1868, Joseph Kinsey and Jos. H. Foy were associated in conducting The Pleasant Hill Academy using this old meeting house of the Pleasant Hill Disciples as their only building equipment.

In 1905, a building committee was appointed to make plans for a new church building to be called Pleasant Hill Christian Church. Many changes to the original building have taken place. Sunday School rooms have been added, the sanctuary has been remodeled, and recently a fellowship hall has been added.

The first deaconesses noted in the church records are Mrs. Mary Fordham, Miss Rosa Lee Westbrook, Mrs. Ida Noble and Miss Ella Fordham. Growth and spiritual revival has continued at Pleasant Hill. The chairmen of the board during 1965-70 were Hardy Howard, Thomas Humphrey and Jrance Swinson. Mr. Horace King, Sr., was added as an elder.

In 1971, the church suffered the loss of an old and devout member, P.C. Williams, for whom a memorial fund and a special day of honor was set aside.

Rev. William Hicks was the first full time minister hired by Pleasant Hill Christian Church. He was followed by Rev. James Fraizer, and Rev. Paul Whaley.

Much growth and expansion in the way of added members and better worship facilities has continued. Also, continuing is a tradition which has passed from the scene except for this church. Perhaps the oldest is the "Box Party". No one knows exactly how the box party originated, but church records show it had been a yearly event since early 1900.

For a box party, the young girls of the church decorate and pack a picnic box. The older ladies prepare special baked goods.



Members of Pleasant Hill Christian Church about 1930

Courtesy

Each item is auctioned off to the highest bidder. The buyer enjoys a sumptuous picnic supper with the young lady with the box. Cakes and pies are often cut and shared with. Proceeds are put to various uses for the church.

—Frances G. S

Source: Church Records



Pleasant Hill Christian Church

Pollockville Missionary Baptist Ch

In January of 1882 there were no churches of any denomination in Pollockville. The nearest Baptist church was Grove, about 5 miles from the village. This church, organized in 1831, was strong and active. A number of Baptists in Pollockville were members of Piney Grove Baptist Church, attending on Sundays when preaching services were held.

The only other church in the vicinity was the South Presbyterian Church, organized in 1868, located on the Beaufort Road (also known as the Island Creek Road). It was housed in a large two-story building which was also a school, the County Academy. The Presbyterian Church was moved to Pollockville in 1892 and the name changed to the Pollockville Presbyterian Church.

The Eastern Baptist Association at its annual meeting in Magnolia, N.C., instructed the Executive Committee to provide the services of a missionary for the Association. In January of 1882 this committee appointed Mr. C.S. Cashwell to serve the Association. He was instructed to concentrate on evangelism and church planning. Pollockville must have been one of his stops after his appointment. He naturally went to a local store where he became acquainted with Mr. Charles Whitty, owner of Piney Grove Baptist Church who was greatly interested in seeing a church in Pollockville. Mr. Cashwell began holding series of meetings in the upper part (2nd story) of Mr. Whitty's store, and later in an old warehouse on Trent River. The meetings were probably held in late January or early February, with no heat and poor lighting.

Within a few weeks, the Baptists in Pollockville went from a small and inactive condition, as Mr. Cashwell described it, to a large and enthusiastic group, committed to the gospel, and determined to

EARLY SETTLERS IN NORTH CAROLINA

One of the first Jarman's to settle in eastern North Carolina was Robert Jarman who was born about 1680. He lived in Maryland until about 1735.

Robert Jarman married Mary Meade. They lived in Queen Anne's County of Maryland. Mary Meade died sometime before 1735. About 1735, Robert Jarman and two of his sons (John and Thomas) moved to the Richlands-Tuckahoe area of North Carolina. Several other sons and Robert's daughters remained in Maryland.

Robert Jarman died about 1761. He did not remarry after moving to North Carolina. Robert's son John Jarman settled in the Tuckahoe area. Many of his descendants still live in the Jones County area. Quite a few of his descendants moved to Alabama and to Tennessee.

Robert's son Thomas Jarman settled in the Richlands area of Onslow County where many of his descendants still live. Thomas Jarman died about 1759. The children of Thomas Jarman: + Mary Rawley

- * Thomas Jarman (died in 1780's) married Susannah Padgett
 - John Jarman
 - Moses Jarman
 - Lawrence Jarman (died about 1784)
 - William Jarman (lived in Craven County)
 - Nancy Jarman

Thomas Jarman (son of Thomas Jarman of Maryland and Richlands) was born probably about 1740. He died in the 1780's--probably about 1788/89. He married Susannah Padgett. Her father was probably James Padgett.

The children of Thomas Jarman and Susannah Padgett:

- Thomas Jarman
- * John Jarman (born in 1770's) married Elizabeth Killibrew
- * Robert Jarman (born in 1770's; died about 1847) probably married three times
 - Moses Jarman (probably a son; information available does not prove definitely he was a son of Thomas Jarman)
 - Luke Jarman (possibly a son; information available does not prove definitely he was a son of Thomas Jarman)

John Jarman, a son of Thomas Jarman and Susannah Padgett, was born in the 1770's. He married Elizabeth Killibrew; they were married April 13, 1795 in Onslow County. John Jarman died about 1842.

The children of John Jarman and Elizabeth Killibrew:

- Braddock Jarman (born about 1798)
- Hardy Jarman (born about 1800)
- Thomas Jarman (born February 1, 1805) married Uerrania Cox
- Job Jarman (born between 1800 and 1810)
- Sarah Jarman (born about 1813)
- John Jarman (born about 1816)
- Luke Jarman (born about 1821)

Robert Jarman, a son of Thomas Jarman and Susannah Fadgett, was born in the 1770's. He died about 1847. Robert Jarman married twice (possibly three times). No record has been found to identify either of his wives. It is believed Robert Jarman had at least eleven children:

Rilly Jarman (born about 1803) married Jacob Marshburn
Moses Jarman (born about 1812) married Ann Jarman
Robert Jarman (born 1815) married, first, Levaney Ann Foster
* Jerry Jarman, Sr. (born 1817) married, first, Elizabeth Whaley.
and, second, Mary Whaley
Mary C. Jarman (born 1822) married James Philpaw
John A. Jarman (born about 1831; died before 1857)
Lemuel M. Jarman (born about 1835) moved to Jones County
Nancy C. Jarman (born about 1837) never married
James Jarman (born about 1839; died in 1860's)
Job Jarman (born about 1843) married, first, Julia Walton
Reason Jarman (born about 1828; apparently died before 1853)

- - - - -

Thomas Jarman (a son of John Jarman and Elizabeth Millibrew--see page 3) was born February 1, 1805. He married Uerrania Cox, a daughter of Charles Cox. Thomas Jarman and Uerrania Cox had a large family--possibly eighteen children. Records of 14 of their children have been found:

* William C. Jarman (born about 1829) married Sarah Easden 18 Mar 1851
Sarah Jarman (born about 1830)
John Alfred Jarman (born about 1832)
Willoughby Jarman (born November 26, 1833)
Emanuel Jarman (born March 26, 1836)
Julia Ann Jarman (born December 11, 1836)
Edmund Jarman (born about 1837)
Thomas Jarman (born about 1840)
Elizabeth (Lissie) Jarman (born March 14, 1844)
Indiana Jarman (born about 1847)
Susan Jane Jarman (born about 1848)
Mary (Polly) Jarman (born November 19, 1848)
Furnifold Jarman (born July 21, 1850)
Caroline Jarman (born December 20, 1853)

William C. Jarman, a son of Thomas Jarman and Uerrania Cox, was born about 1829. He married Sarah Easden; they were married March 18, 1851, in Onslow County. Sarah Easden was a daughter of Richard Easden.

William C. Jarman and Sarah Easden had six children:

* William Cox Jarman (born January 17, 1852)
Mary Holland Jarman (born August 30, 1853)
Grace Ann Jarman (born August 4, 1855) married Jerry Jarman, Sr.
Julia Caroline Jarman (born about 1857)
John David Jarman (born July 16, 1858)
Nelson Betsey Jarman (born June 8, 1862)

Jerry Jarman, Sr. was a son of Robert Jarman (see page 4). He was born January 20, 1817. He died July 27, 1895. Jerry Jarman married, first, Elizabeth Whaley. They were married in Onslow County, February 6, 1843.

Jerry Jarman, Sr. and Elizabeth Whaley had ten children:

Rigdon Jarman (born 1844)
 Robert J. Jarman (born November 10, 1844)
 Rachel Jarman (born October 14, 1847)
 Elizabeth Jarman (born about 1849)
 Nanny Jarman (born about 1851)
 John F. Jarman (born October 8, 1853)
 Jerry Jarman, Jr. (born November 3, 1853) married Greenca Ann Jarman
 Rebecca Jarman (born November 15, 1856)
 Levisy Jarman (born about 1859)
 Martha Jarman (born about 1860)

Jerry Jarman, Sr. married, second, Mary Wheley. They were married in Onslow County, January 10, 1861. Jerry Jarman, Sr. and Mary Whaley had six children:

Orpha Jarman (born about 1862)
 Nixon (Nick) Jarman (born April 3, 1864)
 Penny Jarman (born about 1866)
 Laura Jarman (born April 17, 1868)
 Susan Alice Jarman (born February 22, 1869)
 Mary Jarman (born March 19, 1871)

Jerry Jarman, Jr. (a son of Jerry Jarman, Sr. and Elizabeth Whaley) was born November 3, 1853. He married Greenca Ann Jarman, a daughter of William C. Jarman and Sarah Basden. Jerry Jarman, Jr. and Greenca Ann Jarman were married January 22, 1875 in Onslow County.

Ten children were born to Jerry Jarman and Greenca Ann Jarman:

Council Francis Jarman (born January 11, 1876)
 Sallie Catherine Jarman (born March 9, 1877)
 Mellie Elizabeth Jarman (born February 26, 1879)
 Blanch Caroline Jarman (born May 5, 1881) married Jacob Amos Lanier
 David Franklin Jarman (born August 11, 1883)
 Ellis Floyd Jarman (born February 16, 1885)
 Amy M. Jarman (born October, 1888)
 Peanie Robenna Jarman (born March 22, 1890)
 Annie Rachel Jarman (born February 6, 1893)
 Jerry Elbert Jarman (born May 23, 1895)

Robert Jarman and Lucinda Basden had eight children: Nancy E. Jarman (born 1842), John Ivey Jarman (born 1842), Sarah Eliza Jarman (born 1847), Mary H. (or Martha) Jarman (born about 1849), Robert Austin Jarman (born 1851), Lucinda Jarman (born 1854), Rilla Jarman (born about 1861), and Oliver Lemuel Jarman (born 1864).

Ann Jarman, daughter of Robert Jarman and Levancy Ann Foster, was born about 1840. She married William Cavanaugh; they were married September 15, 1857, in Onslow. Their home was in the Richlands area.

Nancy E. Jarman (Nannie Luellen) was a daughter of Robert Jarman and Lucinda Basden. She was born August 16, 1841; she died February 7, 1914. Nancy E. Jarman married Edward Becton Foster; they were married December 25, 1860, in Onslow. He was a son of Henry Foster and Dorcas Huffman.

John Ivey Jarman, a son of Robert Jarman and Lucinda Basden, was born in 1842. He married Julia Christian Rochell on February 5, 1874. Their home was in Jones County.

Sarah Eliza Jarman (one record lists her as Annie Eliza) was born January 8, 1847. She died June 24, 1914. She married Joseph Kennedy. They lived in the Richlands area.

Mary H. (or Martha) Jarman was born about 1849. She appears in the census listings of 1850, 1870, and 1880. No other records of her can be identified.

Robert Austin Jarman was known as "Tinker Bob." He was born March 17, 1851; he died July 4, 1904. Robert A. Jarman married Susanna Brown (1846-1904); they were married in Onslow, November 17, 1871. They lived in the Richlands area.

Lucinda Jarman was born November 4, 1854; she died in December, 1925. She married Benjamin F. Huffman (1866-1905); they were married April 17, 1881. Their home was in Jones County.

Rilla Jarman, a daughter of Robert Jarman and Lucinda Basden, was born about 1861. She married Richard J. Batchellor. They were married in Onslow, March 18, 1885.

Oliver Lemuel Jarman was born in September, 1864. He died July 18, 1927. He married Annie Elizabeth Basden (1860-1941). They were married October 14, 1883. She was a daughter of Hosea Basden.

Sources: Onslow — death certificates, deeds, divisions, marriage records, wills; census — 1850, 1870, 1880, & 1900; tombstone inscriptions; interviews with several family members; family Bible in possession of Tolson Jarman.

— Council T. Jarman

JERRY JARMAN, SR.

404

Jerry Jarman, Sr. is listed in some records as Jeremiah Jarman. Everyone knew him as Jerry. He lived in the Jarman Fork area. His family cemetery is located just west of there — on the south side of highway NC 24. Jerry Jarman was a son of Robert Jarman. The sketch of Robert Jarman (Cowhorn Branch) gives information on earlier generation of this family.

Jerry Jarman was born January 20, 1817. He married twice and had a large family. When

he died July 27, 1899, the *Kinston Daily Free Press* published his obituary. The newspaper account mentioned he was survived by 132 children and grandchildren.

Jerry Jarman married (1) Elizabeth Whaley in 1843. They had ten children: Rigdon Jarman (born 1844), Robert J. Jarman (born 1844), Rachel Jarman (born 1847), Elizabeth Jarman (1851), Nanny Jarman (about 1851), John F. Jarman (1852), Jerry Jarman, Jr. (1855), Rebecca Jarman (1856), Levicy Jarman (1858), and Martha Jarman (about 1860). Jerry Jarman, Sr. married (2) Mary Whaley in 1860. They had six children: Orpha Jarman (1864), Nixon Jarman (1865), Peanie Jarman (1868), Laura Jarman (1868), Alice Jarman (1869), and Mary Jarman (1871).

Rigdon Jarman, son of Jerry Jarman and Elizabeth Whaley, served in the Confederate Army. He was captured in 1865 by Union troops and was held prisoner about five weeks. Rigdon Jarman married Sarah Deborah Hammons. They had nine children (two children died as infants): Cyrus E. Jarman (born 1870), Fannie L. Jarman (born 1873), Philey F. Jarman (1876), Lummie Elizabeth Jarman (1881), Pennie Jarman (1884), Mary Susan Jarman (1886), and Denny E. Jarman (1893).

Robert J. Jarman was sometimes known as "Dry Bob." He married Mary Elizabeth Whaley; they were married Christmas Eve, 1868. They had eight children: child who died an infant, Jerry M. Jarman (born 1870), John Robert Jarman (born 1872), Tabitha H. Jarman (about 1877), Walter Nick Jarman (1884), Mary Polly Jarman (1887), Elzie Eck Jarman (1890), and Lola Bessie Jarman (1896).

Rachel Jarman was born in 1847; she died in 1929. She married Joseph B. Huffman. Joseph Huffman and Rachel Jarman had seven children: Elizabeth Huffman (born about 1871), Amos H. Huffman (1873), Walter S. Huffman (1875-1879), Joseph Huffman (1877), Timothy Huffman (1881), Mary Rachel Huffman (1883), and Albert Huffman (1885).

Elizabeth Jarman was known as "Betsy." In 1880, she lived with her brother Rigdon Jarman. Later, she moved to Kinston — she died there in 1899. Elizabeth Jarman never married.

Nanny Jarman (born about 1851), married Lewis Heath. They lived in the Richlands area. They had two children: Fannie M. Heath (born 1875) and Katie Heath (born in 1870's).

John F. Jarman was known as "Peg-Leg John." About 1880, he moved to Lenoir County. John F. Jarman married (1) Spicy Bryant. They had nine children: Lillian Jarman (born 1874), Silla Jarman (1875), Franklin L. Jarman (1880-1888), Claude Jarman (1882), Call Marren Jarman (1884), Henry Tull Jarman (1887), Infant Son Jarman (1889), Infant Daughter Jarman (1893), and Effie Jarman (1896-1898). John F. Jarman married (2) Anna Jackson in 1899. They had no children.

Jerry Jarman, Jr. married Greenza Ann Jarman. She was a distant cousin. The sketch on their family includes information of their children.

Rebecca Jarman (born 1856) married A. Askew. They were married in Onslow, Oct. 28, 1875. After 1880, they moved to Kinston, their family lived in Kenly. They had children: Alonza G. Askew (born about 1880), Mary E. Askew (about 1878), Tobe A. Askew (1880's), Herbert Askew (1882), Katie Lorei Askew (1883), John A. Askew (1884), Rebecca Askew (about 1888), Thomas J. Askew (1890), Pennie Askew (1892), and Mary Askew (born 1895).

Martha Jarman (born about 1860) appeared in the 1860. No later record of her has been found. She probably died young.

Orpha Jarman, daughter of Jerry Jarman and Mary Whaley, was born in 1864. She married James Marshburn, February 6, 1881. They had one child: Infant Marshburn (born about 1899 — died before July, 1900).

Nixon Jarman was usually known "Nick." He married (2) Augusta Brock in 1886. They had nine children: Franklin Thomas Jarman (born 1886), Clyde Jarman (1890), Paul Leon Jarman (1895), Silas Jarman (1900), Nick Jarman (born after 1900), Bertha Mae Jarman (after 1900), Ethel Jarman (about 1905), David L. Jarman (about 1906), and Carl Jarman (about 1910). Nixon Jarman married (2) Bertie Thippen, in 1913. They had three children: Annie Lou Jarman (1913-1915), Winston Jarman (1916), and Bertie M. Jarman (1921).

Peanie Jarman (born 1868) lived in the Richlands area. She married (1) William Sandlin, in 1892. They had two children: Jerry Arthur Sandlin (born 1894) and John Her Sandlin (1897). Peanie Jarman married Duncan F. Petteway, in 1902. They had two children: Prudy Petteway (born about 1904) and Rovena Petteway (born about 1905).

Laura Jarman (about 1868) married Jon Brinson. They were married March 11, 1900. Three children can be identified: Columbus C. Brinson (born 1901), Lonnie Brinson (1904-1910), and Jack Brinson (born about 1907).

Alice Jarman (born 1871) married Frederick W. Whaley, in 1889. In 1900, they lived near Richlands; they later moved to Duplin County. They had ten children: Laura Whaley (born 1890), Mary Elizabeth Whaley (1891), Nellie Whaley (1893), Walter David Whaley (1896), Sylvia Whaley (1898), Lina Whaley (1899), Annie Whaley (about 1900), Nannie Whaley (1901), Billy Warren Whaley (1902), and Thomas Whaley (1903).

Mary Jarman (born 1871) married James F. Melton, in 1892. Four children have been identified: Mamie Melton (born 1893), Genneva Melton (1897), Jerry F. Melton (1899), and Ernest Dewey Melton (born after 1900).

Sources: Onslow — death certificates, marriage records, wills; census — 1850, 1860, 1870, 1880, & 1900; tombstone inscriptions; family tradition.

— Council T. Jarman

RIGDON JARMAN AND DESCENDANTS

405

Rigdon Jarman lived near Richlands; his home was in the area now known as Taylor-town. The house that he lived in is still standing.

LINEAGE

1. Bessie Jarman Hill
 born on July 15, 1859 at Monroe County, Mississippi
 married on September 12, 1907 to Thomas Aqueduct Hill at Choctaw, Mississippi
 died on December 29, 1959 at Choctaw, Mississippi
 hereby apply for membership in the Society by right of descent in the following line from
Robert Jarman who was born in 1762 and died in North Carolina
 on the _____ day of _____
 on the _____ day of _____
 (Please give all dates by numerals, month first, given names and maiden names in full)

Robert Amos Jarman born on 6/20/1840 at Monroe County, Mississippi
 died at Monroe County, Miss. on 5/7/1873 and his (first or _____) wife
 Mrs. Minerva Hopkins Jarman born on 3/20/1847 at Monroe County, Mississippi
 died at Monroe County, Miss. on 1/27/1900
 married on 11/25/1864 and place _____

2. The said Robert Amos Jarman was the child of
Isaac Hopkins Jarman born on 8/16/1818 at Lawrence County, Alabama
 died at Monroe County, Miss. on 2/19/1864 and his (first or _____) wife
Elizabeth Ann Hooks born on 11/20/1822 at Lawrence County, Alabama
 died at Monroe County, Miss. on 8/25/1904
 married on 3/26/1840 and place _____

3. The said Isaac Hopkins Jarman was the child of
Amos Jarman born on 11/12/1789 at North Carolina
 died at Lawrence County, Ala. on 12/14/1869 and his (first or _____) wife
Mary Green born on 11/21/1789 at Lawrence County, Ala.
 died at Lawrence Co., Ala. on 6/13/1783
 married on 10/3/1811 and place _____

4. The said Amos Jarman was the child of
John Jarman born on 1745 at North Carolina
 died at Jones Co., I. C. on 11/10/1813 and his (first or _____) wife
Anna Hopkins born on 1703 at North Carolina
 died at Jones County on 1833
 married on 1777 and place _____

5. The said John Jarman was the child of
Henry Jarman born on 1702 at _____
 died at _____ on _____ and his (first or _____) wife
Rachel Hall born on _____ at _____
 died at _____ on _____
 married on _____ and place _____

6. The said Henry Jarman was the child of
Robert Jarman born on 1680 at Maryland
 died at _____ on 1761 and his (first or _____) wife
Mary Head born on _____ at _____
 died at _____ on _____
 married on _____ and place _____

7. The said _____ was the child of
 born on _____ at _____
 died at _____ on _____ and his (first or _____) wife
 born on _____ at _____
 died at _____ on _____
 married on _____ and place _____

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

Will Book B
 Page 20 Jones Co

Family Records
 held by Calvin
 Jarman
 Courthouse
 Jones Co. MS.

Robert Jarman

Search Words: JARMAN, THOMAS
Or: RAWLEY, MARY

CD.004, November 1994 Edition
Maryland Marr., Baltimore, MD
Screen 106 of 181

=====

SNDX Spouse 1
>J655 JARMAN, Thomas

SNDX Spouse 2
R400 RAWLEY, Mary

Date
29 Apr 1731

John L. Jamison has ever lived in his native county, save when he was in the Confederate service, his occupation being that of a farmer. In 1861 he enlisted in a Texan company of volunteers, raised for the defense of the Southern cause, which company went to Memphis, where it joined General Forrest's command of cavalry. Later, he was made commissary of Forrest's second regiment, and served until after the battle of Shiloh, when a permit was granted him to go west of the Mississippi river and organize a company, which he succeeded in doing at Clarksville, Texas. The new company, of which Mr. Jamison was commissioned first lieutenant, was assigned to the Twenty-third Texas cavalry. Soon after, he was made commissary of the regiment. At the close of the war he started out in the world with no means whatever, but is now one of the most wealthy farmers in his county.

September 14, 1872, Mr. Jamison married Miss Fannie Carroll, daughter of John L. Carroll. This lady died in January, 1881, a member of the Baptist church, and the mother of four children named—John M., David C., James P. and Fannie.

JOSEPH JARMAN, a farmer residing near Whitesboro, Grayson county, and one of her most prominent agriculturists, was born in Onslow county, North Carolina, in March, 1813. Berry Jarman, father of Joseph, was also a native of Onslow county, North Carolina, and died May 13, 1867, at the age of eighty-three years. From his native county he moved to Columbia county, Georgia, thence to Jefferson county, same State, whence he went to Pendleton District, South Carolina, where he remained three years, after which he returned to Georgia, and for two years lived in Fayette county. Thence he moved to Leon county, Florida, and after that to Talbot county, Georgia, and then passed nineteen years in Sumter county, Alabama, and from there moved to Smith county, Texas, in 1855, and here died. He married Mary, daughter of William Wren, of North Carolina, and by her became the father of the following children—John, Nancy, Betsey, Roxian, Joseph, James, Alice, Susan, Martha, Mary and Thomas. Nancy Jarman was married to Elijah Poole, but, with her husband, is now deceased. Roxian was married to John Spence, a native of Ireland, and now deceased. Susan was married to Charles Hitt, of South Carolina, and Martha was married to Henry Hitt, both the husbands being now deceased.

Joseph Jarman, the subject of this sketch, married Lucinda, daughter of James C. Null, of Monroe county, Alabama. This gentleman died in 1892. Mr. Jarman is the father of sixteen children; named as follows—John J., Joseph M., Mary, A. S., George M., Henry J., Arminta E., Matilda C., Alcia J., Amelia H., Lucinda C., Alfred R., Jesse F., Frances P., Elbert Milton and a babe that died unnamed. The marriage, which resulted in the birth of the above named children, took place October 15, 1840, and ten years later Mr. Jarman came to Texas, and for twenty-one years resided in Smith county, but after serving in the Confederate service under Captain Thompson and Colonel Jones, and returning to Smith county for a while, removed to Grayson county, his present place of residence. Mr. Jarman is a Free and Accepted Mason, and a "bright" one at that. He is also a sincere worshiper at the shrine of God, under the interpretation of the scriptures by the elders of the Missionary Baptist church.

JAMES K. POLK JAMISON was born in Red River county, Texas, January 13, 1845, and is the fourth of ten children born to David K. and Jane B. (Latimer) Jamison, daughter of James Latimer of Connecticut, son of Witheral Latimer, son of Wortham Latimer, both from England. James Latimer came to Texas in the year 1833, and served in the Arkansas legislature in the year 1835.

James K. Jamison was reared on the home farm until 1861, when, at the early age of sixteen, he enlisted in Company B, Ninth Texas infantry, Confederate army, but was afterward transferred to Company F of Whitfield's legion, Ross' brigade, and served with the army of the Tennessee in many a hard-fought battle, including Shiloh, Perryville and Atlanta. Since the war Mr. Jamison had devoted his entire attention to farming, with the exception of running his steam mill and cotton gin located on his premises and looked upon as a part of his farm.

May 18, 1870, Mr. Jamison married Miss Jane Anderson, daughter of Rev. John and Margaret (Tisdall) Anderson of Clarksville, Texas (who were born and raised in Ireland, and came to America in the year 1834), and this union has been blessed with two children named—Margaret B. and Katie L. Mr. Jamison is an Odd Fellow and a Knight of Honor, and ranks as a leader in the progress of agricultural advancement in his county and State.

49:

*Biographical Summaries of the State of Texas. published in 1889 by
The F. A. Bailey Co. N. O. LA.*

BIOGRAPHICAL SOUVENIR

OF THE

STATE OF TEXAS,

CONTAINING BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF THE REPRESENTATIVE PUBLIC,
AND MANY EARLY SETTLED FAMILIES.

ILLUSTRATED.

CHICAGO:
F. A. BATTEY & COMPANY
1889.

TEXAS STATE HOUSE.—AUSTIN.

51

This Volume Was Reproduced
From An 1889 Edition
in the
Fort Worth Public Library
Fort Worth, Texas

New Material COPYRIGHT 1978
By; The Rev. Silas Emmett Lucas, Jr.

SOUTHERN HISTORICAL PRESS
*The Rev. S. Emmett Lucas, Jr.
P.O. Box 738
Easley, South Carolina 29640

GENEAL.

976.4

B615

1978

Genealogy Division
Indiana State Library

ISBN 0-89308-119-1

53



UNTIL
biog
who
fossi

Within the
classes for the
for its immediat
coming generati

That the re
privileges and b
one of our great
biographies of i
serves more tha
records history
therefore, of pla

The difficul
forcibly illustrat
that nearly all r
oven in many f
things.

No pains b
With but few e
ested and then

To the pati
ance by furnis

Died 30 Sept 1893

John L. Jamison has ever lived in his native county, save when he was in the Confederate service, his occupation being that of a farmer. In 1861 he enlisted in a Texan company of volunteers, raised for the defense of the Southern cause, which company went to Memphis, where it joined General Forrest's command of cavalry. Later, he was made commissary of Forrest's second regiment, and served until after the battle of Shiloh, when a permit was granted him to go west of the Mississippi river and organize a company, which he succeeded in doing at Clarksville, Texas. The new company, of which Mr. Jamison was commissioned first lieutenant, was assigned to the Twenty-third Texas cavalry. Soon after, he was made commissary of the regiment. At the close of the war he started out in the world with no means whatever, but is now one of the most wealthy farmers in his county.

September 14, 1872, Mr. Jamison married Miss Fannie Carroll, daughter of John L. Carroll. This lady died in January, 1881, a member of the Baptist church, and the mother of four children named—John M., David C., James P. and Fannie.

JOSEPH JARMAN, a farmer residing near Whitesboro, Grayson county, and one of her most prominent agriculturists, was born in Onslow county, North Carolina, in March, 1813. Berry Jarman, father of Joseph, was also a native of Onslow county, North Carolina, and died May 13, 1867, at the age of eighty-three years. From his native county he moved to Columbia county, Georgia, thence to Jefferson county, same State, whence he went to Pendleton District, South Carolina, where he remained three years, after which he returned to Georgia, and for two years lived in Fayette county. Thence he moved to Leon county, Florida, and after that to Talbot county, Georgia, and then passed nineteen years in Sumter county, Alabama, and from there moved to Smith county, Texas, in 1855, and here died. He married Mary, daughter of William Wren, of North Carolina, and by her became the father of the following children—John, Nancy, Betsey, Roxian, Joseph, James, Alice, Susan, Martha, Mary and Thomas. Nancy Jarman was married to Elijah Poole, but, with her husband, is now deceased. Roxian was married to John Spence, a native of Ireland, and now deceased. Susan was married to Charles Hitt, of South Carolina, and Martha was married to Henry Hitt, both the husbands being now deceased.

Joseph Jarman, the subject of this sketch, married Lucinda, daughter of James C. Null, of Monroe county, Alabama. This gentleman died in 1875. Mr. Jarman is the father of sixteen children, named as follows—John J., Joseph M., Mary, A. S., George M., Henry J., Arminta E., Matilda C., Alcin J., Amelia H., Lucinda C., Alfred R., Jesse F., Frances P., Elbert Milton and a babe that died unnamed. The marriage, which resulted in the birth of the above named children, took place October 15, 1840, and ten years later Mr. Jarman came to Texas, and for twenty-one years resided in Smith county, but after serving in the Confederate service under Captain Thompson and Colonel Jones, and returning to Smith county for a while, removed to Grayson county, his present place of residence. Mr. Jarman is a Free and Accepted Mason, and a "bright" one at that. He is also a sincere worshiper at the shrine of God, under the interpretation of the scriptures by the elders of the Missionary Baptist church.

JAMES K. POLK JAMISON was born in Red River county, Texas, January 13, 1845, and is the fourth of ten children born to David K. and Jane B. (Latimer) Jamison, daughter of James Latimer of Connecticut, son of Witheral Latimer, son of Wortham Latimer, both from England. James Latimer came to Texas in the year 1833, and served in the Arkansas legislature in the year 1835.

James K. Jamison was reared on the home farm until 1861, when, at the early age of sixteen, he enlisted in Company B, Ninth Texas infantry, Confederate army, but was afterward transferred to Company F of Whittfield's legion, Ross' brigade, and served with the army of the Tennessee in many a hard-fought battle, including Shiloh, Perryville and Atlanta. Since the war Mr. Jamison had devoted his entire attention to farming, with the exception of running his steam mill and cotton gin located on his premises and looked upon as a part of his farm.

May 18, 1870, Mr. Jamison married Miss Jane Anderson, daughter of Rev. John and Margaret (Tisdall) Anderson of Clarksville, Texas (who were born and raised in Ireland, and came to America in the year 1834), and this union has been blessed with two children named—Margaret B. and Katie L. Mr. Jamison is an Odd Fellow and a Knight of Honor, and ranks as a leader in the progress of agricultural advancement in his county and State.

Craven to Samuel Maning, he showed he was of Pitt County. The 7th August 1773, Joseph Jackson, Pitt, sold to Joel Wingate the land patent by Joseph Jackson, Sr. in 1767. Then on 24 March 1776, John Jackson purchased 100 acres of land granted Joseph Jackson, with the grist mill and the saw mill on 4 February 1797. John Jackson purchased several tracts of land in Pitt on Little Contentney and Hen Coop Swamp. The deed was recorded in May 1804, Pitt Court.

The John Jackson died after 16 April 1798 when Thomas Tomlinson, of Craven County wrote his will in which he left to John Jackson, the eldest son of Joseph Jackson, formerly of Thursby County, of Cumberland, Scotland property. In a suit brought against the executors of Tomlinson estate it is stated that John Jackson died and left no children and that John Jackson's share would go to Joseph Jackson brother to sd John. This suit was in litigation again in 1804 when Benjamin Dry of Fredericksburg, Virginia, was appointed as attorney for the heirs. Here I need to add that Thomas Jackson in Thursby Scotland was a church warden that received from Thomlinson estate also. No doubt that Thomas was a relative of John and Joseph, even though no relationship is given.

7 June 1783, Joseph Jackson registers a deed in Craven to Joseph Jackson, Jr. for land on North side of Contentnea, and on 1 September 1783, Joseph Jackson deeds to his son Jesse Jackson, and a daughter Sarah Herrington, 500 acres in Craven County in the State of South Carolina. By 7 August 1789, John and Joseph, both planters of Pitt County, sell land on East Side of Little Contentnea Creek. John Jackson had received land by grant in Pitt adj. Joseph Jackson on the north side of Contentnea Creek adj. William Woolen's line and Dennis Cannon's line.

Elizabeth Jackson, widow of John Jackson, deceased, appeared in November court in Pitt 1808 asking for estate settlement. Her children by a former marriage were William, John, Isaac, Joel and Jeremiah Wingate, and daughters: Mary Wingate married James Van Pelt and Louisia married John Van Pelt. Elizabeth gave her sons the land for which the description reads the same as the land patent by John Jackson. On 14 December 1814, Isaac Wingate sold two tracts of land, saying one was granted Joseph Jackson and one granted Samuel Wingate, to Thomas Joyner.

On 31 March 1814, Cordelia Jackson, widow of Joseph Jackson, deceased, of Great Contentnea, Pitt County states Joseph Jackson owned 1037 acres of land. She was given $\frac{1}{3}$ (337 acres) of the land and the mansion house "Where he most generally dwelt before his decease", and $\frac{1}{6}$ of his Personal estate. Reubin Jackson received $\frac{1}{6}$ and the two sons, Shadrack and Joseph Jackson, sons of Joseph Jackson, deceased, received $\frac{1}{6}$. In a deed in 1813, Joseph and Cordelia had said Reubin was a son. Cordelia was married first to a McCoy. They had three McCoy children: 1. William, 2. Cullen and 3. --- Zilphia McCoy.

--- Sources: Craven Pitt Beaufort County deeds, wills, and court rolls

JAMES L. JACKSON

291

James L. Jackson was a son of Shadrack Jackson, son of John Jackson. James L. was born in Pitt County, North Carolina and died in Pitt County after 1870 census. He married Eliza Jones, daughter of Francis Jones of Pitt County. James L. and Eliza Jones Jackson were the parents of James born 1840, Susanah, Mary born 1850, died 1920 unmarried, Exeline born August 8, 1853, and Dennis Jackson born 1857.

Exeline Jackson, daughter of James and Eliza Jones Jackson, was born in Pitt County and died December 15, 1929, Enfield, North Carolina, age 76, at the home of her son, Haywood D. Joyner. The body was brought to Hookerton, North Carolina and buried beside her brother Dennis, whom she always called "Bud". Later she was moved to Rainbow Church Cemetery in Greene County and placed beside her husband, Moses Joyner.

Exeline Jackson and Moses Joyner born August 10, 1850, Pitt County, and died August 1, 1917, Lenoir County, North Carolina, age 67, were the parents of (1) William Joyner, born March 1872 and died 1944, Columbus, Ohio. He married 1922 Della Williams. (2) John Joyner born 1874. (3) Elizabeth born October 25, 1877, died August 28, 1893 in Greene County. (4) Laura born October 27, 1879. (5) Manala born March 5, 1881, married William Parrish. (6) Samuel Johnston Joyner born July 29, 1882. (7) Nancy Lavina, born November 27, 1884, died 1922, Lenoir County, married Herman Casey. (8) Cleveland, born December 27, 1886, died 1900. (9) Luther Joyner born November 5, 1888 and died in South Carolina. His first wife was Desie Miller. (10) Noah, born November 8, 1890, died January 1, 1975, married Hattie Miller. (11) Lynzia, born February 10, 1892, died May 2, 1894 when a tree fell on him. (12) Haywood, born October 30, 1893, married Emily Pate. (13) Bessie, born November 14, 1896, married John Denning.

On the 13th of January, 1887, Moses and Exeline Jackson Joyner sold their land in Pitt County, North Carolina in Beaver Dam Township and moved to Lenoir County. In 1894 they purchased land in Greene County from S.C. Sugg. They built a new home on this land and moved the same year. While the family was living here in Greene County the son, Samuel met his future wife, Sarah Ginn at Hull Road Church (Arba) in the neighborhood where he lived.

--- Sources: Greene, Pitt and Craven County Court min., deeds and wills

--- Natalie J. Sugg

JARMAN

SS

292

Some of the Jarman family have lived in the eastern part of North Carolina for 250 years. Many of the Jarmans now living in the area are descendants of Robert Jarman who came to Craven County about 1735.

Robert Jarman formerly lived in Queen Anne

was born about 1680, lived to be about 80 and died in Craven County about 1761. He was filed with the Secretary of State (then located in New Bern) in which Robert Jarman mentions properly he owned in (1) Anne County in Maryland.

About 1710, Robert Jarman married Meade, a daughter of John Meade of Craven County, Maryland. Mary Meade died a 1733. Soon after the death of his wife, Robert Jarman came to Craven County. When moved to North Carolina, two of his sons came with him. His son John Jarman settled at Fithsboro (later to become part of Jones County). His son Thomas Jarman settled in the Fithsboro area of Onslow County. At least eleven generations of the descendants of Robert Jarman have lived in Craven or the nearby counties of Jones, Lenoir, and Onslow.

Among the descendants of Robert Jarman are many individuals who became respected leaders in their communities and in various occupations. Among his descendants are thousands who became the solid citizens, dependable and responsible people who held the "routine" jobs, the "routine" positions in the community -- contributing in their own modest way, to the political and social stability of American society. And, among the descendants are a few of the inevitable "black sheep" who seem to have the insistent habit of appearing in all families. While an article of this type cannot list the names and pay tribute to all descendants of Robert Jarman, seems appropriate to mention a few of the family who have assumed some degree of leadership at the community level and at the national level.

Furnifold M. Simmons (1854-1940) of North Carolina served as United States Senator from North Carolina from 1901 to 1931. He was son of Furnifold Green Simmons and Mary McLendal Jarman of Jones County.

James Franklin Jarman (1867-1938) of Tennessee was the founder of Jarman Shoe Company (begun in 1920's). The company later called Genesco, Inc. and became one of the largest clothing manufacturers in the United States. James F. Jarman was a grandson of Amos Jarman and Mary Green of Jones County.

Walton Maxey Jarman of Nashville, Tennessee (1904-1982) was Chairman of Genesco, Inc. for many years. In 1970, he was a candidate for Governor of Tennessee. Maxey Jarman was a great-grandson of Amos Jarman and Mary Green of Jones County.

James Theodore Jarman was a Brigadier General in the United States Army before retirement in 1973. He was a son of Abner Jarman and a grandson of Robert A. Jarman of Onslow County.

Dr. Cecil Albert Jarman once served as President of Atlantic Christian College in Winston-Salem. Later he was on the faculty of Texas Christian University. Cecil A. Jarman is a son of Albert Z. Jarman and a grandson of Robert A. Jarman of Onslow County.

Everett Barbee, of Richlands, has served many years as Clerk of Court, Onslow County. He is a great-grandson of Thomas Jarman.

Raymond Tull Jarman (1908-1976), of Kinston, was Coroner of Lenoir County for 25 years. He was a great-grandson of Jerry Jarman, Sr. of the Richlands area.

Thomas Forrest Jarman (1868-1934) was Mayor of Seven Springs for twelve years. He was a son of Emanuel Jarman and a grandson of Thomas Jarman of Richlands.

Alonza Askew (1877-1967) was a Town Commissioner of Kenly for 28 years. He was a son of Amos Askew and Rebecca Jarman and a grandson of Jerry Jarman, Sr. of the Richlands area.

Braddock Jarman (1798-1880) of Richlands was a Captain in a company of militia infantry. The hat he wore in military service was donated by family to the North Carolina Archives -- it was part of an historic display in the new archives building in 1969. Braddock Jarman was a son of John Jarman and Elizabeth Killebrew of Onslow County.

Council T. Jarman, of Lenoir County, is a well-known genealogist and author of several family histories. He was formerly on the faculty of East Carolina University and of Pembroke State University where he taught accounting and economics. He is a great-great-grandson of Jerry Jarman, Sr. of the Richlands area.

Russell W. Jarman, of Kinston, is Chef of the well-known Surf and Turf Restaurant in Kinston. He once managed a restaurant in Trenton. He is a great-great-grandson of Jerry Jarman, Sr. of the Richlands area.

Elwood B. Jarman was a founder and is now President of Jarman Tire and Automotive Corp. in Kinston. He also is a great-great-grandson of Jerry Jarman, Sr. of Richlands.

Sources: Craven -- court minutes, deeds, wills; Jones -- deeds, wills; Onslow -- deeds, marriage records, wills. Unpublished manuscript by Shelby Jarman of Waterville, New York (1945); interviews, several family members; private family records.

— Council T. Jarman

FAMILY OF ALLEN EARL JONES

293

Allen Earl Jones, the oldest child of Robert Thomas Jones and his first wife Nancy Abbott, was born March 15, 1901 in Lenoir County. He received his early education in a two-room schoolhouse and the Kinston City Schools. Although he only completed the sixth grade, he furthered his education by a lifetime of extensive reading. At the age of seventeen, he left Lenoir County and established a logging business co-jointly with Theodore Connor. During the Great Depression, he purchased a farm from Mrs. Fannie Pendergrass Stone located along Highway 55 near the boundary line between Lenoir and Craven Counties. Allen spent the remainder of his life on this farm in Craven County.

Allen Earl Jones married Arma Lee Stone, the adopted daughter of Thodie and Fannie Pendergrass Stone, on December 27, 1926. They had one child, a son, Harry Allen Jones

Glover, on May 28, 1936. Ava Mildred Glover (born July 20, 1905 in Dover, N.C.) completed high school in Dover, attended East Carolina Training School, and subsequently received her A.B. degree from Atlantic Christian College. Ava taught elementary school in Cove City, Onslow County, Craven County, and Fort Barnwell for twenty-eight years. She retired from teaching in 1968.

Allen Earl Jones died January 14, 1969. Ava still resides on the homeplace and leases out the farmland on a yearly basis.

Harry Allen Jones began his education in 1933 at Contentnea School and graduated from Fort Barnwell Consolidated School in May, 1944. Harry enlisted in the United States Navy on October 18, 1945 and served a tour of duty in the South Pacific and Orient. In the Spring of 1946 he participated in the first underwater nuclear tests at the Marshall Islands and Bikini Atolls. He received an honorable discharge from active military service on December 9, 1948 and subsequently completed four years of training in the V.A. Education Program in Craven County.

On April 1, 1949 Harry married Lillie Aleen Fields, born January 5, 1933 in Greene County, the youngest child of George Cullen, Sr. and Julia Bessie Kearney Fields. Lillie entered the first grade at Contentnea School in the fall of 1939. She attended Contentnea until her marriage at the age of sixteen. She later completed graduation requirements and received a GED from the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill.

Harry was employed by Turner Tractor and Implement Company of Kinston from 1952-1959. In July of 1959, he joined Sears Roebuck and Company as a service mechanic, and eventually became Customer Service Manager. He maintained full and/or part-time employment with Sears until 1966.

Under the divine inspiration of the Holy Spirit, Harry Allen Jones was licensed to preach by the British Chapel Original Free Will Baptist Church October 1, 1962. He was ordained by the Eastern Conference of Original Free Will Baptists, November 12, 1963. He has pastored numerous churches in the Original Free Will Baptist denomination, and presently pastors the Edward's Chapel Free Will Baptist Church of Carteret County.

Lillie was employed as an Inhalation Therapy Technician at Johnston Memorial Hospital from 1966-1969. She enrolled at Pitt Technical Institute in the spring of 1973 and received her LPN degree in August, 1974. She has been employed by Pitt Memorial Hospital and Guardian Care of Kinston, N.C. as an LPN. She is currently employed as an LPN by Oak Manor Nursing Home in Kinston, N.C.

Harry and Lillie have four children all born at Lenoir Memorial Hospital in Kinston, N.C.

Harry Allen Jones, Jr. (born August 12, 1950) presently teaches gifted and talented classes at Chicod Elementary School and Ayden Middle School. Harry married Lois Marietta Eiks on May 28, 1972. She teaches

set Chapter of the Barons of the Magna Charter through his mother's lineage. They res at Black Jack in Pitt County.

Ava Marie Jones (born February 8, 1911) employed by Carolina Telephone and Telegraph Company of Tarboro, N.C. Ava married Gerald Wayne Baker on May 14, 1972. Her marriage ended in divorce. Ava married William Logue Corbett on June 1, 1980. Logue currently employed as the Town Clerk and Collector of Tarboro, N.C.

Marvin Douglas Jones (born February 1, 1953) currently serves as Supervisor for Off Administrative Functions, and is a Sergeant in the United States Army, stationed at Las Vegas, Nevada. Marvin married Laura Jean Wilson on October 10, 1976. Laura is a housewife and ex-Army person. Marvin and Laura recently returned from a three-year assignment at the U.S. Embassy in La Paz, Bolivia.

Lynwood Bryant Jones (born May 13, 1941) is currently employed as a plumber with South Hill Heating and Plumbing Company, South Hill, N.C. Lynwood married Sandra Kay Jones on November 2, 1975, who is present employee of East Carolina University Medical Center. Lynwood and Kay have a child Jeffrey Bryant Jones, born November 1981. They reside at Simpson, N.C.

Sources: Personal interviews; Craven and Lenoir County Courthouse records; and personal knowledge.

— Harry Allen Jones

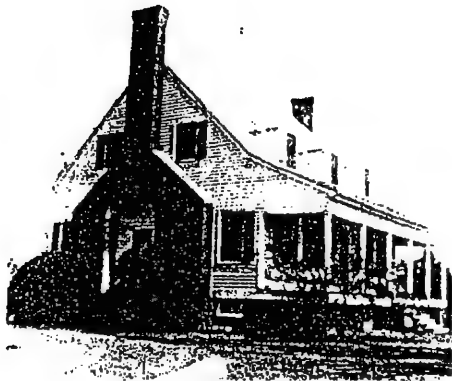
THE JACOB JONES FAMILY

Jacob Jones was born about 1725, location unknown. He may have been a son of an James Jones of Craven, for records hint at having a brother named Cable Jones. There is no concrete proof either of his parentage or siblings.

He first appears in the records in 1753 when he purchased 50 acres on the head of Brice Creek from Jacob Ives. In 1764, he patented 100 acres on the north side of Trent River, the head of Chinquapin Creek. This was the land on which he permanently settled and which legend has it he is buried. When Lenoir County was cut off from Craven in 1779, the farm fell into the bounds of the new county.

About 1745, he married Mary, a daughter of John Hord "Carpenter," of "White Hall" Powells Creek, who died in Craven in 1781 and his wife Susanna. He was a son of Peter Hord of the Albemarle region. Mary Jones had a congenital paralysis which left her an invalid for almost 40 years prior to her death. The paralysis was passed down through several generations of the Jones family.

Jacob Jones died on Chinquapin Creek in April 1780. Later deeds speak of his last will and testament, but it was evidently destroyed over the years or has otherwise not survived to the present. His wife Mary died in September of 1797. Both are said to be buried on the



The Sanderson-Waller House

Courtesy of Emily Waller Mallard

On the interior, the first floor has a center-hall plan two rooms deep. The hall with walls plastered above a flat-paneled wainscot, is divided into two equal sections by a well-executed transverse arch. The stair, which rises from the west wall at the rear of the hall in three flights, features a ramped balustrade with balusters square in section and tapered posts.

To the left of the hall is the main (southwest) parlor. The most elaborately finished room in the house, it has walls plastered between a flat-paneled wainscot and a very heavy molded cornice incorporating undercut modillions, cable moldings, and dentils. The odd mantel is of vernacular Federal design with a row of dentils below a molded shelf and paneled end blocks. The second level consists of a center hall with one room on either side.

The Sanderson House is notable, not only for its interesting chimneys, one of a strikingly original design, but also its interiors, characterized by well-executed details of somewhat unorthodox design.

The early history of the Sanderson House cannot be established definitely, but the evidence suggests that its builder was Josiah Howard. Josiah married Narcissa Harramond between January 12, 1797 and March 3, 1798. By a land grant of April 5, 1798, Josiah Howard acquired a fifty acre tract south of the Trent River, which is probably the land on which the present house stands. The location of land, the marriage of Josiah and Narcissa, architectural evidence and ownership of Josiah's son James, all suggest that about 1798, or shortly after, Josiah Howard built this house.

No will exists of transferring the property to James, his son. A deed recorded 1850 notes the purchase of the plantation by James McDaniel, Sr. from the estate of James Howard. L. H. McDaniel soon acquired the property from his father, James. The U.S. Census of 1850 states there were 1,500 improved and 1,285 unimproved acres, valued at \$9,000.

After the death of L.H. McDaniel, the Howard Plantation was purchased on March 23, 1868, by Mrs. Julia Bryan. She in turn sold the property in 1872 to E. F. Sanderson, for whom the house is named. Sanderson willed it in 1910 to his daughter, Ada Barry Strong. The house was purchas-

ed in 1939 by Pauline K. Waller, the present owner, and certification for National Register of Historic Places was June 3, 1971.

Sources: Excerpts from National Register of Historic Places

Inventories - Nomination Form

John Bruton Walls, III, Supervisor

State Department of Archives and History, Raleigh, N.C.

Waller House

The Waller House is in the Beaverdam Creek Section of Jones County just off Highway 58. It is believed to have been built about 1750. The plantation was owned by the Ada Barry Strong family for 153 consecutive years before being purchased by the Wallers. This house features a uniquely divided chimney, beautiful handmade mantles and cornice work in the "parlor", a walnut staircase put together with pegs and a beautiful archway in the hall. The basement area has hand hewn beams and windows with alternating wood and iron bars. The original hinges are on the doors. The bricks for the chimney and elsewhere in the house were brought from England. The home is entered in the National Register of Historic Places.

—Emily Waller Mallard

According to Jones County records, the following families have lived in or have been connected with the early history of the Sanderson-Waller House between 1793 and 1986: Josiah Howard, wife Julia Narcissa Hatch Harmond (daughter of Benjamin Hatch) and son, James W. Howard; Louisa B. Montford; George W. Howard; James McDaniel; Jules C. Bryan; Edward Foscoe Sanderson and wife Betsy Ann Simmons (1822), daughter of Amos and Elizabeth Simmons. Edward and Betsy Ann Sanderson had six children: Christiana Caroline who married Christopher James Mattocks; Emma who married D. J. Bell, was widowed and then married Mr. Tripp, (their daughter Jessie, married J. C. Holiday); Susan Mary married William H. "Tobe" Foy; James Christopher married Anna; Charles Edward never married; and Letitia Bryan Sanderson married B. B. Barry. Letitia and B. B. had five children: Carl Mattocks; Ada, who married Fred Strong and had two children, Elizabeth and Freddie; Mae married Jack Hawkins; Sarah and Thelma never married. The Ebb Williams Family was living there in 1919. In 1940 Pauline K. Waller bought the home and farm. Today (1986), Emily Waller Mallard, a daughter, lives in the home.

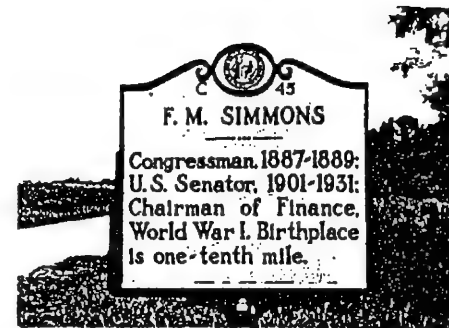
—Ruth L. Simmons

The Birthplace Of Senator Furnifold M. Simmons

59

R 5

This beautiful home is the birthplace of Senator Furnifold McLendell Simmons, one of Jones County's most prominent sons. He was born on his father's plantation in 1854 in Jones County. The home is located on RR 1332 near Old State Road.



Historic Marker in front of the Birthplace of Senator Furnifold M. Simmons.



The Birthplace of Senator Furnifold M. Simmons

Courtesy of Mrs. W. C. Simmons

between Trenton and Pollocksville. The home has a federal style center hall plan the double pile frame house is set on brick stacks and covered by a gable roof. The five bay front elevation has a central entrance flanked by sidelights and a transom. An interior end chimney rises above the west gable end while a pair of interior end chimneys rise on the east end to which a one story ell has been added. This plantation and home dates back to the time when Needham Simmons (1772-1822) owned several large plantations in Jones County. Furnifold Green was a son of Needham Simmons and inherited one of these plantations. This land and home where Furnifold M. was born is the only plantation that is owned by a Needham Simmons descendant today. It is owned by a niece of Senator F. M. Simmons, Julia Parks and her husband John.

Senator Furnifold M. Simmons was Congressman from 1887-1889 and was U.S. Senator from 1901-1931. He was Chairman of Finance during World War I and he was credited as being "Chieftain of White Supremacy", General of the Prohibition Movement in North Carolina and Dean of the U.S. Senate.

A Historic Marker is located in front of the Birthplace of Senator Furnifold McLendell Simmons.

Sources: Jones County Records
Sarena Henderson
Kinston Daily Free Press

To search for one's ancestors is still one of the most popular and self-satisfying hobbies

Rachel Lavender. John had five children: Sarah (1781-1850) who married Richard Oldfield (d. 1818) the year her father died, and according to guardian accounts, the other children were minors; Hester; Obedira Isler; Amos Williams; and John. In his will, Emanuel named sons but did not name his daughters, only my grandchildren, sons and daughters of Edmond Hatch and Frederick Foy and my friend Caleb Smith (other information indicates that Caleb Smith was a son-in-law).

Needham and Elizabeth R. Simmons were parents of three sons and two daughters: Lemuel H. (1798-1846); Furnifold Green (1802-1826); and Amos L. (1812-1892); Mary (Polly) (b. 1800); Sophia Elnore (b. 1816) married Henry B. Mitchell and moved to Mobile, Alabama. Mary was married to George C. Hatch and went to Tennessee and later moved to Texas. There are many letters in the family papers from George C. Hatch telling of his experiences during the Mexican War, his being a prisoner, and later of his beautiful and very productive farm near Corpus Christi, Texas. Lemuel H. did not have sons to survive and rear families. His daughter Elizabeth (1821-1843) married William P. Ward and had several children. Lemuel's grandson, William E. Ward, son of William P. Ward, married Columbia Oldfield, the daughter of Richard Oldfield (1817-1866) and his wife Rebecca Foy, daughter of Enoch Foy and his fourth wife, Rachel Ellis Hancock (known as widow Hancock).

Many of their descendants are living in the Pollocksville and Maysville area today.

Amos L. Simmons, Sr. (1812-1892) married Leah Koonce (1816-1857), the daughter of Abram and Maria Koonce.

Furnifold Green Simmons, I (1802-1826) married Penelope Becton Loftin. This Furnifold Green, I died a few months before the birth of their only issue, Furnifold Green, II (1826-1903) who married Mary McLendel Jarman. They were the parents of Senator Furnifold McLendel Simmons (1854-1940).

—Ruth Lee Simmons

Sources: Family Records
Jones and Craven County Records

Simmons Cemetery On Original Simmons Land On Trent River At Olivers Landing (6897)

F 215

The Old Simmons Land and Cemetery at Olivers Landing is very important for the early history of the Simmons family. The Olivers Landing cemetery site is on hwy 58 coming from Pollocksville to Trenton, about midway between the two, on the right side, and is about one mile off the highway.

Needham Simmons (1772-1819), wife Elizabeth Rhem (1771-1819), and brother Amos Simmons (1769-1804) are buried in this old Simmons Cemetery. Furnifold

Green Simmons (b. Feb. 14, 1802-d. Jan. 23, 1826), the second son of Needham and Elizabeth Rhem Simmons, is also buried here. Furnifold Green Simmons married Penelope Becton Loftin and he died a few months before the birth of their son, Furnifold Green Simmons, II (b. March 26, 1926-d. 1903).

Four years later, Penelope Becton Loftin Simmons (b. Feb. 21, 1805-d. Oct. 24, 1872) married John Oliver (b. June 19, 1791-d. July, 1863) on January 19, 1830. They had four children: Elizabeth P. Oliver (1831-1863) married Charles Henry Foy (1816-1856) and they had four children; Harriet C. Oliver (1835-1862) married Thomas S. Gillett on October 12, 1854 and they had two sons; Penelope B. Oliver (1840-1863); Joseph John Oliver (1842-1864).

Penelope B. Simmons Oliver survived her husband John Oliver and their four children. They are buried at the Piney Grove Baptist Church Cemetery, which is also off Hwy 58 between Pollocksville and Trenton, but is on the opposite side of the highway from the Olivers Landing Cemetery.

—Ruth Lee Simmons

Sources: Jones County Deeds
Jones County Records
Cemeteries

Furnifold McLendel Simmons (7057)

F 216

Furnifold McLendel Simmons was born on January 20, 1854, near Pollocksville in Jones County. He was the son of Furnifold Green Simmons and Mary McLendel (German) Simmons who lived on a farm in Jones County. His birthplace is a beautiful plantation home on a North Carolina road between Trenton and Pollocksville. His home was put on the National Registry of Archives and was restored by his granddaughter, Julia, and her husband, John Parks.

In his youth F.M. Simmons was coach-

ed by a family tutor. After the Civil War, Joseph Kinsey opened a private school at Comfort and later at Pleasant Hill in Jones County. In a letter Furnifold wrote, "I was a student both at Comfort and at Pleasant Hill. I do not remember exactly the length of my attendance, but I think it was something over two years. I went directly from Mr. Kinsey's school to college, where I entered the Freshman Class. I think I was the first one of Mr. Kinsey's pupils to enter college. Mr. Kinsey manifested a great interest in my success at college and made a special trip from his school to my home, 20 miles distance, the day before I was to leave for college to give me the benefit of his wise suggestions and advice". F.M. Simmons entered Wake Forest College in 1868 but a year later matriculated at Trinity College, now Duke University. He graduated in 1873 with a B.A. degree. He was admitted to the bar in 1875, shortly before he became 21 years of age. He practiced law in Jones County for two years and later moved his office to New Bern.

Furnifold M. Simmons had strong political convictions and being a man of sterling merit, he was appreciated by the people and his popularity led in 1886 to his selection by the Democrats for a seat in the State Legislature. He was unsuccessful two times, before being elected to a seat in the United States House of Representatives in 1886. He served in the House from 1887-1889. He was defeated in 1890 for reelection by a negro, Henry P. Cheatham. In 1890 he withdrew from the Congressional race rather than accede to the demands of North Carolina Farmers' Alliance which he considered dangerous and unconstitutional.

In 1892 Simmons became chairman of the State Democratic Executive Committee. For his hard work, leadership and devotion to the Democratic Party, President Grover Cleveland rewarded him by naming him Collector of Internal Revenue for the Eastern District of which he served for four years.

In 1898 Simmons became state chairman of the Democratic Executive Committee. As chairman, Simmons led the "Red Shirt" revolt against Republican and Negro "misrule" in 1898 and returned the state to white supremacy under the Democratic party. He supervised the drafting of the Constitutional amendment limiting suffrage in North Carolina, and as state Chairman led the campaign for its adoption. He wrote and sponsored the Watts Bill and the Ward Bill for prohibition.

In 1900 Furnifold M. Simmons was elected United States Senator and again re-elected in 1906, 1912, 1918 and 1924. His thirty years in the Senate has made him one of the longest serving North Carolinians in the upper house of the national Congress.

Simmons was instrumental in helping to improve coastal areas of North Carolina especially Cape Fear, Neuse and Trent rivers, construction of the breakwater at Cape Lookout and ship canals.

In 1904 Simmons started working



Furnifold McLendel Simmons

58

diligently for improvement of highways. In 1912 he obtained one-half million dollars for roads of rural mail delivery routes and in 1917 an appropriation of eighty-five million dollars was passed for roads.

In 1909 he became a member of the Democratic Steering Committee and was appointed on the Finance and Commerce Committees. Simmons became very influential in the country and was recognized by President Wilson for his outstanding leadership on the Panama Canal and other matters. He was known as a tax expert and the Simmons-Underwood Tariff Bill and his plan of reduction of income taxes were adopted over the opposition of the majority Republican party.

In 1930 he was defeated when he ran for the Senate. Earlier he had resigned from the Democratic National Committee. Simmons refused to support Alfred E. Smith for the Democratic nomination for the presidency and would not support Smith's campaign.

In 1875 Furnifold M. Simmons married Eliza Hill Humphrey of Onslow County and they had three children; Mary, James Humphrey and Eliza. Eliza died in 1883 and is buried in New Bern. On July 29, 1886, Simmons married Bell Gibbs and they had two children, Isabelle and Ella. Furnifold M. Simmons died on April 30, 1940, and is buried in Cedar Grove Cemetery, New Bern.

—Ruth Lee Simmons

Sources: Family Records
Jones County Records
Biography of Joseph Kinsey
100 years 100 Men 1871-1971,
Edited by Christopher Crittenden,
William S. Powell, Robert H. Wooly,
Edward Broughton Co.

Furnifold Simmons, Man Of The Soil - A Sketch

F 217

"... And first in the hearts of his countrymen," the last line in a jingle written about one great American, is appropriately attributed to Jones County's number-one, all-time patriarch, Senator Furnifold McLendel Simmons, 86, a virtual ancestor of Jones County.

Never since that day in 1779 when Jones was carved from a rib of Craven by an act of the General Assembly sitting at Halifax, has this hallowed soil boasted of so illustrious a son. A public servant of nation wide importance for over 40 years, Senator Simmons served North Carolina and the United States well during some of the stormiest years in history.

Record

The farmer-lawyer-statesman holds a record of having served in the United States Senate longer than any other North Carolinian, having worn the senatorial toga for 30 consecutive years. During this time he became known as an expert on taxation and tariffs, advocated the building of the Panama Canal, and was a member of the powerful finance and commerce committees.

Born on January 20, 1854 on the

ancestral plantation in Pollocksville township, F.M. Simmons remembers the Civil War and especially the surrounding of his home by Union and Rebel forces, both of whom partook liberally of the Simmons' larder and property.

Brass Band

During the dismal Reconstruction Days Simmons served in the House of Representatives, was defeated by a negro, Henry P. Cheatham, whose campaigning strength rested in the volubility of his brass band.

In 1892 he became chairman of the State Democratic Executive Committee and for his able work in this capacity, he was made collector of Internal Revenue by President Cleveland, in which capacity Simmons served as "The best collector in Government service" for four years. At the end of that time he returned as chairman of the State Democratic Executive Committee for six years.

200 Years

He was the son of a family which had lived in Jones County for 200 years. His father and mother were Furnifold Green Simmons and Mary McLendel Jerman Simmons. Furnifold McLendel, a pale, frail youth, was tutored privately and attended school near his home. Later he went to Wake Forest and Trinity (now Duke) and graduated from the institution in 1873. He has served as a trustee to the latter institution for many years. Later he was awarded the degree of L.L.D. from the University of North Carolina. He was admitted to the bar in 1875 without ever having attended law school, practiced law in Jones County for several years and in several other towns of the state.

Senator Simmons, at heart is not a politician, nor a lawyer, nor statesman, nor leader. His heart is in the soil. He was the first professional man in the long line of Simmons farmers and he inherited a love for the good earth which transcends his other manifold interests in life. And of all earth, he loves Jones County best. If we could forget that this grand old man was her son, he would never permit it, for he constantly recalls the fact with great pride that he comes from "dear old Jones County". It was a sense of duty that called him to public office and that same strict, in-born instinct of patriotism and duty motivated his every step in office. No rule of thumb politician, he. When things went ways other than those dictated by his conscience, he called a halt, stepped out. Thus it was that he opposed Gov. Al Smith, the only Democrat in the senate who opposed him, and he has never regretted this act because it was right to him and his subsequent retirement to private life brought him no discomfort, but joy only. "I was really glad," he said, "to come back from the strenuous life I had lived in public life to the quiet and solitude of my farms."

Because Furnifold Simmons is a farmer and he loves his farms and he loves his "dear old Jones County" above all else.

The Court House

When the question was being argued to whether or not Jones County would get a court house or no, just recently, the Senator stood straight and firm on his native soil and said. "We'll get a Court House and we'll get a court house commensurate with the dignity and the worth of Jones County, if I have to go to the White House myself for it." And we got a court house.

Nothing to Add

And so as this never-to-be forgotten man spends the autumn of life among his beloved farms, browsing carefree over productive acres, delighting in the smell of freshly plowed earth and the sight of things growing, we can look with admiration on a rich life well spent; one who stands foursquare with the world and himself; or who, in his own words, has "little to regret and nothing to conceal. I resign myself without qualms to the tribunal of history.

To live at peace with one's conscience and neighbors; to look back and see no shame lurking behind; to compose oneself with joy and peace in one's soul; to stand unabashed before that tribunal where history has no jurisdiction... all that has been affected and nothing can be added to such a tale.

Source: This article was published in *The Sun Journal*, New Bern, N.C. soon after the death of Sen. Furnifold M. Simmons in 1940
From George Gaston Noble Scrap Book

Amos L. Simmons, Sr. 1812-1892 (6903)

F 218

Amos L. Simmons, Sr. was a great christian man. Those who knew him are far poorer in the sense that his leadership work, smile and companionship will be missed. He contributed so much to his community and the adjoining area, that all are richer for having benefited from the great qualities that were his. He was the son of Needham (1772-1822) and wife, Elizabeth Rhem Simmons, daughter of Jacob and Hannah Harold Rhem, and he was the



Amos L. Simmons, Sr., who married Leah S. Koonce

Courtesy of Ruth L. Simmons

3. JESSE HITT⁷ b. 1858 in Mississippi

4. EMILY HITT⁷ b. 1858 in Mississippi

B. JAMES HITT⁶ b. 1842 in Alabama

C. CHARLES HITT⁶ b. 1846 in Mississippi

D. JANE HITT⁶ b. 1848 in Mississippi

E. FANEY HITT⁶ b. 1851 in Mississippi Will Bk E, p. 322.

F. AUSTIN HITT⁶ b. 1853 in Mississippi

III. CHARLES HITT⁵ b. 4-25-1808 in South Carolina. Married 1. Susan Jarmon on 8-22-1829. Susan b. 1818 in South Carolina. Married 2. Seny Jarmon on 3-19-1843. Seny was born 3-31-1819 in South Carolina.

It appears that Charles Hitt is the son of Benjamin, that he was 22 years old at the time of the 1830 Census and was not living at home. Charles does appear on the 1850 Census of Sumter County, Alabama, and on the 1860 Census in the Decatur District of Newton County, MS. He was family number 1093. It is possible that this Charles could be a son of David Hitt⁴, rather than a son of Benjamin, but the compilers believe him to be the son of Benjamin.

Seny was shown on the 1900 Newton County Census as family number 207 in township 8. She was 82 years old. Two of her daughters, Nancy and Rebecca, were living with her at that time. She stated that she was the mother of ten children and that six of them were still living.

A. MARSHALL HITT⁶ b. 1844 in Alabama. He settled near Little Rock in Northeast Newton County, Mississippi. He worked for a time as a railroad employee at a small crossing called Purdue.

B. NANCY HITT⁶ (4-23-1849 1-6-1936) She was born in Alabama and was buried at Hopewell in Newton County, Mississippi. Nancy wrote information about her family on the fly-leaf of an old book. The book is now in the possession of Mrs. Edna Keene, Little Rock, Mississippi 39330. She was a spinster and was listed as 51 years old in the home of her mother when the 1900 Census was taken.

C. BRYANT HITT⁶ b. 1847, and died at age 19, about 1866. He is buried in a Confederate Cemetery in Atlanta or Rome, Georgia.

D. MARTHA CAROLINE HITT⁶ was born and died 11-18-1850

E. JAMES HENRY HITT⁶ (5-17-1852 3-18-1935) He was born

in Mississippi and married Mariah Brand on 12-25-1888. The marriage is recorded in the Newton County Court-house. Mariah (3-25-1868 9-12-1901). James Henry and Mariah are both buried in Beulah in Newton County, Mississippi.

The family is listed as family number 208 in township 8 on the Newton County Census for 1900. They are also shown on the Newton County Enumeration of Educable Children.

1. SENIE HITT⁷ (11-25-1889 6-27-1913). She married Freeman Jones and is buried at Beulah in Newton County, Mississippi.

a. EDNA FREEMAN⁸ b. 5-28-1913. m. Lloyd Keene. Lloyd b. 7-6-1908.

(1) FRANCES KEENE⁹ b. 8-25-1932 m. Dean

(2) LORENE KEENE⁹ b. 10-18-1933 m. Furby

(3) RAYMOND HOLLIS KEENE⁹ b. 9-30-1934

(4) JAMES EVERETTE KEENE⁹ b. 11-16-1935

(5) TOMMY LEE KEENE⁹ b. 6-14-1941

(6) BEVERLY ANN KEENE⁹ b. 3-31-1944 m. Jones

2. HENRY CLARK HITT⁷ (1-16-1892 12-13-1949) He is buried at Beulah in Newton County, MS. Married Annie. (11-20-1896 7-1-1967) Buried at Beulah.

3. INA HITT⁷ b. 2-1894

4. ANNIE HITT⁷ b. 12-1896

5. JIM HITT⁷ b. 1899

6. ASA MARION HITT⁷ (1900 1901). He is buried beside his mother in Beulah.

7. WILLIAM HENRY HITT⁷ b. 11-10-1896. He married Mrs. Ava Munn on 11-8-1955. The marriage is recorded in Book P, page 533 in Newton County. He gave his parents as James H. and Mariah Brand Hitt on the license.

F. MARY JANE HITT⁶ b. 3-29-1845

G. GEORGIA ANN HITT⁶ b. 3-19-1854

H. MARY SEBELL "POLLY" HITT⁶ b. 9-22-1855. married W. T. Brand on 12-7-1876, in Newton County. The marriage is recorded in Bk for October 1872 to 1880.

HUSBAND Joseph Jarman

Occupation Farmer

Born March 1813

Place

Onslow County, N.C.

Chr.

Place

Marr. October 15, 1840

Place

Died September 20, 1893

Place

Bur. Collinsville, Texas

Place

Collinsville, Cemetery

Father Berry Jarman

Mother Mary Jarman

Other Wives

WIFE Lucinda Null

Born June 10, 1820

Place

Monroe County, Alabama

Chr.

Place

Died April 16, 1892

Place

Collinsville, Texas

Bur.

Place

Father James C. Null

Mother

Other Husbands

Children	Sex	When Born When Died	Where Born Where Died	Marriage Date & Place To Whom
1 John James	M	August 8, 1841 1910	Sumter Co. Alabama Maysville, OK	August 20, 1865 Mary Mildred Willis
2 Joseph M.	M	1843	Alabama	
3 Mary	F			
4 A. Susan	F	1845	Sumter Co., Alabama	April 18, 1861 J. M. Mathews
5 George M.	M			
6 Henry J.	M	1847	Sumter County, Ala.	7 JAN. 1869 Carolina (Carrie) Sitton
7 Arminta E.	F			
8 Matilda C.	F			
9 Albis J.	F			
10 Amelia H.	F			
11 Lucinda C.	F	1854 Dec. 11, 1929	Smith Co., Texas Collinsville, Texas	January 14, 1873 T. J. Smart
12 Alfred Robert	M	1856 1910	Tex	
13 Jesse F.	M	1857 1928	Collinsville, Tex	July 19, 1900 Neria Tobett
14 Francis P.	F	1858	Tyler Texas	January 20, 1876 George Freeman
15 Elbert Melton	M	1862 1952	Tyler, Texas Tulsa, Ok	

Sources of Information

A book handed unnamed

Other Marriages

State of Alabama, Sumter County, I, Ruffin Gray, minister of the peace in and for the State of Ala., do hereby certify that I solemnized the rights of matrimony between M. Jarman and Mary Foster on the morning of the 15th of October 1840 this the 15th day of 1840.

*Witness to whom I subscribed When Spoused, Partly to 19 and No 22 Joseph Jarman October 8. 1840 Joseph Jarman
To Lucinda Null 62 Charles Heath
Solemnized the 15th October 1840 F. B. Loftham Minister*

HUSBAND **ALFerd HITT**

Occupation

Born **1819** Place **Tenn.**
 Chr. Place
 Marr. **16 JULY 1838** Place **Sumter County**
 Died Place
 Bur. Place
 Father **John HITT** Mother
 Other Wives

WIFE **Alice Jarman.**

Born **1818** Place **N.C.**
 Chr. Place
 Died Place
 Bur. Place
 Father **BERRY JARMAN.** Mother **MARY WREN.**
 Other Husbands

Children	Sex	When Born When Died	Where Born Where Died	Marriage Date & Place To Whom
¹ Maratha A.	F			
² Sarah H.	F			
³ Lucinda R	F	1846	Sumter Ct., Ala	
⁴ ALFerd P	M	1852	Smith County Tex	
⁵ John	M.	1852	Smith County Tex.	
⁶				
⁷				
⁸				
⁹				
¹⁰				
¹¹				
¹²				
¹³				
¹⁴				
¹⁵				

Sources of Information

Other Marriages

1860 Smith County Tex. They were both 41 years of age. Flora Boat census taken in June.

Alfred 41 Tenn.
Alice 41 S.C.
Lucinda 14 Ala
John 8 Tex
Alfred P. 5 Tex

Nov. 16, 95

Hello Joe,

Barry. I've been so long writing. I had some of these papers loaned to a cousin. Some thing I don't like to do, but she and I work at it together.

Well I wanted to give you something to read. And this is the starting of the Jarman side of the Family. Some of this work was done over 50 years ago by Shelby H. Jarman.

I only got Robert Jarman II and his Family copied, but this should get you interested Mr. But I get busy on the other.

Those papers you sent me I've been over & over them and found some of the people. one I really want too Ann Jarman & Jane Markburn.

I'm sending you this copy on V.C. Will. Can you get these on computer? If not I'll try and order them these may help to be sure of the right family.

Didn't you say you had the deaths in Japan? I guess I should get one of these here. Because there's so many people to search for Jarman, With Parks. This does get deep here.

I've got to rush and mail this waiting to hear from you.

HUSBAND John Elijah Pool Occupation _____
 Born 1793 Place Newberry Edgefield Dist. S.C.
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Marr. _____ Place _____
 Died _____ Place _____
 Bur. _____ Place _____
 Father John Pool Mother Mahulda Holloway
 Other Wives _____

WIFE Nancy Jarman
 Born _____ Place _____
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Died _____ Place _____
 Bur. _____ Place _____
 Father Berryman Jarman Mother Mary "Polly" Wren
 Other Husbands _____

Children	Sex	When Born When Died	Where Born Where Died	Marriage Date & Place To Whom
1 John C "Jack"	M	27 Nov 1833 6 Sept 1879	George Marshall Co. Ala.	Nancy Conner and wife Francis Mitchell
2 William Thomas	M	1835 1888	Sumter Co. Ala. Bowie Tex	Parmelia Ramey and Susan Virginia Ramey Cloud
3 Mary Jane	F	12 Jan 1838 7 Oct 1922	Sumter Co. Ala. Smith Co. Sylvan Ga.	Wm Henry Thomas 6 Dec. 1854
4 Joseph	M	1840	Sumter Co. Ala.	
5 Elijah P.	M	2 Feb. 1842 1 Dec. 1928	Sumter Co. Ala. Alvarado Johnson Co. Tex	Fannie L and Civil War Arnold
6 Martha Minerva	F	2 Feb. 1844 10 Nov. 1897	Columbus Lowndes Co. Miss Waco, McLennan Co. Tex	Miss Evans. and Arnold and James B Holland
7				
8				
9				
10				
11				
12				
13				
14				
15				

Sources of Information

Other Marriages

Tom (m) 2nd wife
 22-April 1866
 Jackson Co. Ala.

LS

Compiler R. Jewel Pool 6326 Albee Dr.
 Rowlett, Tex 10/19/94

HUSBAND Henry Spence

Occupation Farmer

Born 1824 **Place** North Carolina
Chr. **Place**
Mar. 15 Dec 1836 **Place** Co. Pa.
Dea May 13, 1867 **Place** Smith County, Texas
Bur. **Place**
Father Thomas Jarman **Mother** Anne Berryman
Other Wives

WIFE Mary Jarman

Born 1820 **Place** North Carolina
Chr. **Place**
Dea **Place** Smith County, Texas
Bur. **Place**
Father William Jarman **Mother** Mary Wren
Other Husbands

Children	Sex	When Born When Died	Where Born Where Died	Married Date & Place To Whom
11 John John	M	1825 1802	Sumter County, Ala	
22 Nancy Hugh R.	F	1839 1809	Sumter County, Ala	Elijah Poole
33 Betsey James H.	M	1840 1810	Sumter, County, Ala	
44 Roxie Mary E.	F	1841 1810	Sumter, County, Ala	15 Dec 1836 John Spence
55 Josephancy	F	Mar. 1843 Sept. 20, 1893	Onslow Co. County, Ala Collinsville, Texas	Oct. 15, 1840 Lucinda Null
66 James Charles D.	M	1844 1817	Onslow County, N.Y. Ala Collinsville, Tex.	Elizabeth Green
77 Alice Joseph F.	F	1845 1818	Sumter, County, Ala	Alfred H. Pitt
88 Susan Martha	F	1848 22 Aug 1939	Sumter, County, Ala.	18 July 1878 1839 Aug 22
99 Martha Columbia	F M	1849 20 July 1841	Sumter, County, Ala.	Charles Hitt 20 July 1841
100 Mary	F	1838		Henry Hitt
111 John Thomas	M	1825 1973	Sumter Co., Ala. Tex	Olive Altman 2-17-1848
122				
133				
144				
155				

Source of Information 1850 Sumter County Ala Census
 John Spence 70 - Cabinet Maker Ireland
 Elizabeth 61 S.C.
 Elizabeth 27 Ala
 Margaret J 24 Ala
 Charles Morgan 12 Miss

Other Marriages

Could be John Spence Fisher

X-Sender: jarman@mailhost
Date: Mon, 06 May 1996 21:55:49 -0600
To: "Patrick, Joseph" <jpatrick@cwnet.com>
From: jarman@iamerica.net (Ron Jarman)
Subject: Re: Jarman Reunion

Dear Joseph,

I'm very glad to have heard from you and hope to get to know you. I feel it is very important for the Jarman descendants to remain in contact. We have a colorful history from all that I have heard and read about. I am a 3rd great grandson of Berryman Jarman.

Perhaps you can stop by Pauls Valley on your way back to El dorado if you are traveling by auto. If not please keep in touch. Our address is Ron and

GeorgeAnn Jarman Rt3 Box 125 Pauls Valley, Ok 73075 Home phone 405-238-3439 and Business Phone is 405-238-7527.

Hope to hear from you again and soon

Ron Jarman

FAMILY GROUP NO.

Husband's Full Name Amos Jarman

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth			1789			Jones Co. NC.	
Chr'd							
Mar.			1811				
Death			1861				
Burial							

Places of Residence

Occupation

Church Affiliation

Military Rec.

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc.
Make separate sheet for each mar.His Father John JarmanMother's Maiden Name Elizabeth Ann Hopkins

Wife's Full Maiden Name

MARY GREEN

Wife's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth			1789				
Chr'd							
Death			1873				
Burial							

Compiler

Places of Residence

Address

Occupation if other than housewife

Church Affiliation

City, State

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc.
Make separate sheet for each mar.

Date

Her Father

Mother's Maiden Name

Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
--	-----------------	-----	-------	------	---------------------	--------------------------	------------------	------------------------

1 <u>Nathan</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	11 July	1812					
	Mar.							
	Death	10 June	1813				N.C.	
	Burial							
2 <u>Elizabeth</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	5 Dec.	1813					
	Mar.							
	Death	17 Apr	1898					
<u>R.T. Hughes</u>	Burial							(2) B.R. Johnson
3 <u>Catherine</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	15 Nov	1815					
	Mar.							
	Death	22 Dec	1850				Carrollton, Miss.	
<u>Nelson Jones</u>	Burial							
4 <u>Henrietta</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	22 June	1817					
	Mar.							
	Death	15 Sept	1884					
<u>John W. Wallace</u>	Burial							
5 <u>Isaac Hopkins</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	16 Aug	1818					
	Mar.							
	Death							He was murdered during the Civil War
<u>Elizabeth Ann Hopkins</u>	Burial							in front of his own house
6 <u>Mary Catherine</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	2 Feb.	1820					
	Mar.							
	Death	6 June	1856					
<u>W.A. Thweat</u>	Burial							
7 <u>Wm. Hall</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	20 Aug	1824					
	Mar.							
	Death	4 July	1904					
<u>Alabama Carter</u>	Burial							Married his 2nd cousin
8 <u>Durant Franklin</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	27 Sept	1827					
	Mar.							
	Death	21 Jan	1853				Tex.	
<u>LOUISA ANN</u>	Burial							
9 <u>LOUISA ANN</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	9 July	1833					
	Mar.							
	Death	5 Sept	1849					
	Burial							
10 <u>George Washington</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth		1826					
	Mar.							Wm. Hall Jarman b. 1850 (d.) 1880
	Death							2 children - by drowning
<u>Isabella W</u>	Burial							LOUISA ANN Jarman b. 1853
	Mar.							died in prison.
	Death							
	Burial							

69.

Wm. Hall Jarman b. 1850 (d.) 1880

2 children - by drowning

LOUISA ANN Jarman b. 1853

died in prison.

George Washington Ruffell Jarman
2nd wife. m. 1854 Penelope Carruthers
They had 6 children

Mary Noble Jarman (b) 1856 - (b) 1896
(M.) A.P. Bowland

Maggie Florence Jarman (b) 1859 (b) 1882

Dr. George Wallace Jarman (b) 1861 (b) 1939
(M) Patsy Shelby Hammond
one child:

Shelby H. Jarman

Jennie Carruthers Jarman (b) 1864 (d) 1915

James Franklin Jarman (b) 1867 (b) 1938

(M) Eugene Mayley
one child

Walter Mayley Jarman (b) 1904 (b) 1982

Willie Street Jarman (b) 1876 (b) 1885

The war ended
in 1865. How did
he die in 1869?

I read this in some
of my papers and I've
got so many I may have
got the date wrong.
I'll find it and let
you know. (Found it)

Send
a copy

FAMILY GROUP NO.

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Full Name George Washington Lafayette Jar

George & Isabella had
2 children.
Wm. Hall Jarman
b. 1850 d. 1880
by drowning

Louisa Ann Jarman
b. 1853 died in

JARMAN, Walton Maxey, business exec.; b. Nashville, Tenn., May 10, 1904; s. J. F. and Eugenia (Maxey) Jarman; ed. Mass. Inst. Tech.; m. Sarah Anderson, Oct. 10, 1928; children—Franklin, Anne, Eugenia. Sec.-treas. Jarman Shoe Co., 1925-32, pres., 1932-33; pres. Gen. Shoe Corp. (corp. name changed to GENESCO, Inc., 1939), 1933-47, chmn., 1947; chmn., dir. S. H. Kress Co.; dir. Fed. Res. Bank Atlanta, H. & M. Rayne, Limited, (London); trustee Mutual Life Ins. Co. N.Y.; Greenfield Real Estate Investment Trust, Mem. Tenn. Tax Comm., 1949. Trustee, Moody Bible Inst., Nat. Jewish Hosp., Denver, dir. Tenn. Bapt. Orphans' Home, Freedoms Found. Vice pres. So. Bapt. Conv., 1959. Mem. Commodity Exchange, Nat. Boot and Shoe Mfrs. Assn. (dir.), Dirs. Inst., Am. Bible Soc. (v.p.), Pi Delta Epsilon, Theta Delta Chi, Theta Tau, Republican Clubs: Capital Hill (Washington); Belvedere Country, Blue Grass Country; Union League (N.Y.C.). Home: 3610 Woodlawn Dr., Office: 111 7th Av. N., Nashville.

Places of Residence
 Occupation
 Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.
 Church Affiliation
 Military Rec.
 His Father Amos Jarman Mother's Maiden Name MARY GREEN

2nd wife
 Wife's Full Maiden Name Penelope Carruthers

Wife's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'd							
Death							
Burial							

Places of Residence
 Occupation if other than housewife
 Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.
 Church Affiliation
 Her Father
 Mother's Maiden Name

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
	1 <u>Mary Noble</u>	Birth			<u>1856</u>				
	Full Name of Spouse* <u>A.P. Boulard</u>	Mar.							
		Death			<u>1896</u>				
		Burial							
	2 <u>Maggie Florence</u>	Birth			<u>1859</u>				
	Full Name of Spouse* <u>Dr. George Wallace</u>	Mar.							
		Death			<u>1939</u>				
		Burial							
	3 <u>Patty Shelby Hammon</u>	Birth			<u>1861</u>				
	Full Name of Spouse* <u>Jennie Carruthers</u>	Mar.							
		Death			<u>1915</u>				
		Burial							
	4 <u>James Franklin</u>	Birth			<u>1867</u>				
	Full Name of Spouse* <u>Eugene Maxey</u>	Mar.							
		Death			<u>1938</u>				
		Burial							
	5 <u>Willie Street</u>	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							

James Franklin Jarman (1867-1938) founded Jarman Shoe Company; the Company was formed in Tennessee in 1924. The Company later became General Shoe Company, and is now Genesco, Inc. Genesco, at one time, was the nation's largest clothing manufacturer. James Franklin Jarman was related to the Jarman's of Onslow County.

Walton Maxey Jarman, of Nashville, Tennessee, served many years as Chairman of Genesco, Inc. In 1970, he was a Republican candidate for Governor of Tennessee.

JARMAN, Walton Maxey, business exec.; b. Nashville, Tenn., May 10, 1904; s. J. F. and Eugenia (Maxey) Jarman; ed. Mass. Inst. Tech.; m. Sarah Anderson, Oct. 10, 1928; children—Franklin, Anne, Eugenia. Sec.-treas. Jarman Shoe Co., 1925-32, pres., 1932-47, chmn., since 1947, president General Shoe Corporation, Nashville, Tennessee, 1932-47, chairman since 1947. Mem. Tennessee Tax Comm., Dir. Nat. Boot & Shoe Mfrs. Assn., Trustee Peabody College, Moody Bible Inst., Cumberland Univ.; dir. Sunday School Bd. of Southern Bapt. Conv.; 6554 Tenn. Bapt. Orphans' Home, Southern Baptist Foundation Pres. So. Baptist Conv. Mem. Pi Delta Epsilon, Theta Delta Chi, Theta Tau Republican, Home: 3610 Woodlawn Dr., Office: 111 7th Av. N., Nashville, Tenn.

This information from unpublished manuscript by Shelby Jarman Salisbury, Maryland

Council T. Jarman

FAMILY GROUP NO.

Husband's Full Name Angus McMillan

This Information Obtained From:

Taken from old Southern Bible Record Heater R. 929.3	Husband's Date	Day Month Year 22 OCT 1801	City, Town or Place N.C.	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
	Birth					
	Chr'd					
	Mar.	1821				
	Death					
	Burial					

Places of Residence

Occupation

Church Affiliation

Military Rec.

Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc.
Make separate sheet for each mar.

Jane Glass

His Father

Mother's Maiden Name

Wife's Full Maiden Name

Nancy Jarman

Wife's Date	Day Month Year 25 April 1803	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth					
Chr'd					
Death					
Burial					

Compiler

Places of Residence

Address

Occupation if other than housewife

Church Affiliation

City, State

Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc.
Make separate sheet for each mar.

Date

Her Father

John Jarman

Mother's Maiden Name

Nancy Ann Hopkins

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
	1	Birth							ANGUS McMILLAN
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							Angus McMillan b. 22 Oct 1801 in N.C., m 1st to Nancy Jarman b. 25 Apr 1803, m. 2nd to Jane Glass nee Stockard b. in 1812.
		Burial							
	2	Birth							Parents
		Mar.							Sarah Gilchrist & Alexander McMillan
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							Grandparents
		Burial							Catherine Buie & Malcolm Gilchrist of Moore Co., Fayetteville Dist. N.C.
	3	Birth							Parents of my wife
		Mar.							Ann Hopkins & John Jarman
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							Grandparents of my wife
		Burial							Rachel Hall & John Jarman, Sr.
	4	Birth							Great-grandparents of my wife
		Mar.							Mary Meade & Robert Jarman
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							Children of Angus McMillan & Nancy Jarman
		Burial							Malcolm G. McMillan d. 6 Sep 1822, aged 1 yr.
	5	Birth							Martha J. McMillan b. 14 Apr 1823
		Mar.							Alexander Jarman McMillan b. 14 Oct 1825, m. Sarah Patterson
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							Sarah Ann McMillan b. 9 Feb 1828, m. John Freeman
		Burial							Daniel Bester McMillan b. 19 Feb 1830 in Joshua, Tex. [or d. there] moved to Joshua, Texas
	6	Birth							Andrew Jackson McMillan b. 15 Apr 1832
		Mar.							George H. McMillan b. 7 Jan 1837, d. as a youth
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							William A. McMillan (twin) b. 31 Jan 1839, m. Elizabeth Mims of Selma, Ala.
		Burial							Eliza Phillips McMillan (twin) b. 31 Jan 1839, m. John McGhee of Durant, Miss.
	7	Birth							Children of Angus McMillan & Jane Glass
		Mar.							Angus A. McMillan b. 2 Oct 1847
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							William Glass, stepson
		Burial							
	8	Birth							[The McMillan family Bible is now owned by the family of Mrs. Ann Gibson (G. Truett) Phelps, P.O. Box 424, Lexington, Miss.]
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							

FAMILY GROUP ROLES
This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Full Name

(Arrange in order of birth)		Birth	Death	Age	Remarks
1		1811/12			Sarah Tarmen b.1

	<i>Sunderland</i>	
Burial		

FAMILY GROUP NO. 54/13		Husband's Full Name JOHN JARMAN		54/13			
This Information Obtained From:		Husband's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country	Add info. on
Lillie Ruth Payne		Birth	1746	Trenton	Jones	N.C.	Will c
Iris Dunn		Chr'ng					10 Nov
MD/NC/AL Census Records		Mar.	ca 1777				Jones
Numerous publications with court records, etc.		Death	Nov 10, 1813?				N.C.
		Burial					
Family records		Places of Residence Jones Co., N.C.					
John Jarman will		Occupation	Farmer	Church Affiliation		Military Rec	Rev. War
Rachel Hall Jarman will		Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. None					
Glenda Couch records		His Father	John Jarman	108/13	Mother's Maiden Name	Rachel Hall	109/13
		Wife's Full Maiden Name NANCY ANN HOPKINS 55/13					
Revolutionary War. P.T. SC.		Wife's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country	Add info. on
		Birth	1763		Craven	N.C.	
		Chr'nd					
		Death	12 Nov 1834		pos. Lawrence	AL	
		Burial					
Complete Martha Mullens Tutt		Places of Residence Craven Co., N.C.; Jones Co., N.C.; Lawrence Co.,					
Address P. O. Box 105		Occupation if other than housewife Church Affiliation					
City, State Mercedes, TX 78570		Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. None					
Date 13 January 1986		Her Father Mother's Maiden Name					
Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add info. on
M	1 Reuben	Birth	1778				
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
F	2 Ellender (Laney/Eleanor)	Birth	30 Oct 1780	Trenton	Jones	N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse* 26/1	Mar.	25 Dec 1804	Trenton	Jones	N.C.	
	Nathaniel Stanley	Death	29 Jun 1843		Lawrence	AL	Colbert
		Burial		Nathaniel Stanley Cemetery, near Leighton, AL			
M	3 Emmanuel	Birth	1790				Will da
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	1811				5 Feb 184
	Sarah Furiford	Death	1842/43				Trenton.
		Burial					Jones Co
M	4 Amos	Birth	12 Nov 1789		Jones	N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	3 Oct 1811				
	Mary Green	Death	14 Dec 1861		Lawrence	AL	
		Burial		b. 1709-1875 Private burying ground/home place			
M	5 John	Birth	1796			N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death				AL	
		Burial					
M	6 Hall	Birth	1795			N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	bef. 1821				Moved
	Sarah Fonville	Death	1879				Tex
		Burial					
F	7 Betsy (Elizabeth)	Birth					d pos, a
	Full Name of Spouse* Wills Webb	Mar.	25 May 1843				10 Nov 1
		Death					and befor
		Burial					14 Nov 18
F	8 Rachel	Birth					Moved to m between
	Full Name of Spouse* Middleton	Mar.					Tex. 10 Nov 1
		Death					and
		Burial					14 Mar 1
F	9 Ann (Nancy Ann)	Birth	1803				
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	1821				
	Angus McMillan	Death	1847				
		Burial					
	10	Birth	The information in this FGS is not proven according				
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	to best genealogical standards.				
		Death	74				
		Burial					

HUSBAND

Henry J. Hitt

Occupation

Born _____ Place _____
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Marr. 20 July 1841 Place _____
 Died _____ Place _____
 Bur. _____ Place _____

Sumter County Fla.

Father

Mother

Other Wives

WIFE

Martha Jarman

Born _____ Place _____
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Died _____ Place _____
 Bur. _____ Place _____

Father

BERRY Jarman

Mother

MARY Wrenn

Other Husbands

Children	Sex	When Born When Died	Where Born Where Died	Marriage Date & Place To Whom
1 Asa	M.	6 Feb 1843	Sumter County A. Smith County, Tex	MARtha Josephine
2 Josephine	F	1845		
3				
4				
5				
6				
7				
8				
9				
10				
11				
12				
13				
14				
15				

Sources of Information

Other Marriages

1870 Census Warden Valley Beat shows.
 Asa was married to Martha Josephine
 age 16 son Henry 9 years of age.

HUSBAND John Thomas Jarman Occupation Farmer
 Born May 1825 Place Ga.
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Marr. 2 17 1848 Place Sumter County, Ala.
 Died 1913 Place _____
 Bur. _____ Place _____
 Father Berry Jarman Mother Mary Wrenn Jarman
 Other Wives _____

WIFE Olive Altman
 Born Jan. 1831 Place S.C.
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Died _____ Place _____
 Bur. _____ Place _____
 Father _____ Mother _____
 Other Husbands _____

Children	Sex	When Born When Died	Where Born Where Died	Marriage Date & Place To Whom
¹ <u>Berryman</u>	<u>M</u>	<u>June 1847</u>	<u>Sumter Co. Ala.</u>	-----
² <u>John Henry</u>	<u>m</u>	<u>1852</u>	<u>Sumter Co. Ala.</u>	<u>17 Dec. 1874</u> <u>Rebecca J. Thadford</u>
³ <u>Mattie</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>1854</u>	<u>Sumter Co. Ala.</u>	-----
⁴ <u>Amanda</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>1855</u>	<u>Sumter Co. Ala.</u>	-----
⁵ <u>William Thomas</u>	<u>m</u>	<u>1856</u> <u>1929</u>	<u>Smith Co. Tex.</u>	<u>Maranda Lyon</u>
⁶ <u>Alfred</u>	<u>m</u>	<u>1861</u>	<u>Smith Co. Tex.</u>	-----
⁷ <u>Enna</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>1863</u>	<u>Smith Co. Tex.</u>	-----
⁸ <u>Winnie</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>1870</u> <u>1870</u>	<u>Smith Co. Tex.</u> <u>Smith Co. Tex.</u>	-----
⁹ <u>Minnie</u>	<u>F</u>	<u>Apr. 1875</u>	<u>Smith Co. Tex.</u>	-----
¹⁰		-----	-----	-----
¹¹		-----	-----	-----
¹²		-----	-----	-----
¹³		-----	-----	-----
¹⁴		-----	-----	-----
¹⁵		-----	-----	-----

Sources of Information

Other Marriages

1900 Wood County, Tex. Precenb 2 Sheet 2
Berryman Jarman June 1847 ala 51y.
Thomas Jarman (father) May 1825 Ga. 75y.
Olive Jarman (mother) Jan. 1831 S.C. 69y.
Minnie Jarman (Aunt) Apr. 1875 Tex 25y.

- I. JESSIE THOMAS HITT⁶ (3-25-1858 12-15-1939). The family moved from Alabama to Mississippi when Jessie was about three years old (1861). He married Alice Coughran (11-1-1860 10-16-1942) on 12-22-1887. They were married in Newton County. The license is recorded in Book 1880 to 1889, page 561. Jessie and Alice are both buried at Hopewell, Newton County, Mississippi. Mrs. Thad Beeman, Rt. 2, Box 83, Little Rock, MS, supplied information about the family. The family is listed on the Enumeration of Educable Children for Newton County for 1908. They were living in township 8, range 13.
1. FANNIE HITT⁷ (10-7-1889 6-3-1963) m. Walter Harris
 2. MARSHALL HITT⁷ (12-22-1890 4-29-1973) m. Tolie Townsend on 12-21-1919, in Newton County as recorded in Book F, page 404. He served as a private in the United States Army in World War I. He is buried at Hopewell and there is a marker at the head and the foot of his grave.
 3. CHARLIE HITT⁷ (1-16-1893 2-22-1976) m. Ava____. They are buried in Arizona or Texas.
 4. MARY ETTA HITT⁷ (4-21-1894 2-18-1968) She was unmarried and is buried at Hopewell, Newton County.
 5. JESSE THOMAS "TOM" HITT, JR.⁷ (10-29-1895 12-24-1956) m. Lula Munn. Lula was b. 11-7-1896 and is still living in 1980. Lula has her grandfather Munn's homespun wedding pants and her grandmother Munn's wedding dress. Lula gave information for this family.
 - a. THOMAS DARRELL HITT⁸ m. Mary Lucille Dean on 9-9-1950, as recorded in Book 0, page 291 in Newton County, Mississippi.
 - 1- THOMAS LEON HITT⁹ b. 3-10-1952 m. Beverly Blackwell, who was born 4-28-1953. They live in Little Rock, but he works in Meridian, Mississippi.
 - a- CONSTANCE HITT¹⁰ b. 4-20-1974
 - b- JENNIFER HITT¹⁰ b. 7-4-1975
 - 2- JACQUELYN LUCILLE HITT⁹ b. 5-24-1954 m. Walter Thomas Graham on 12-21-1971 as recorded in Newton County, MS. They are divorced. She works at Alexander Pharmacy in Union, Mississippi.
 - a- HEATH GRAHAM¹⁰ b. 3-10-1976

- b. LULA MAY HITT⁸ married an Ishee
 - 1- SUE ISHEE⁹ m. Buster Buckley
 - a- LEE BUCKLEY¹⁰ b. ca 1972-3
- c. HARLEY HILLIARD HITT⁸ m. Marie Dean on 3-20-1954. The marriage is recorded in Book P, page 275, Newton, Mississippi
- d. JESSIE BOBBY HITT⁸ (12-4-1930 3-3-1962) He is buried at Hopewell in Newton County, MS. He married Geraldine Viverette, who was born on 11-23-1934.
 - 1- ANITA CHERYL HITT⁹ m. James Larry Russel on 10-23-1973, in Newton County. The marriage is recorded in Book T, p. 457.
 - 2- ALISA GAY HITT⁹ b. & d. 9-21-1958. She is buried at Hopewell, in Newton County.
 - 3- BOBBY R. HITT⁹ m. Barbara Ann Williams on 6-11-1971. The marriage is recorded in Neshoba County, Book Z, p. 125.
- e. WILLIE RAYFORD HITT⁸ m. Jessie Shanks
 - 1- RAY STANLEY SHANKS⁹
 - 2- ROBERT SHANKS⁹
 - 3- "JERRY" GERALDINE HITT⁹ m. Frank Marzine Jones on 5-17-1967 in Newton County. The marriage is recorded in Book S, page 336.
- J. REBECCA ELIZABETH HITT⁶ b. June 1861. She was a spinster and was living in the home of her mother when the 1900 Census was taken.

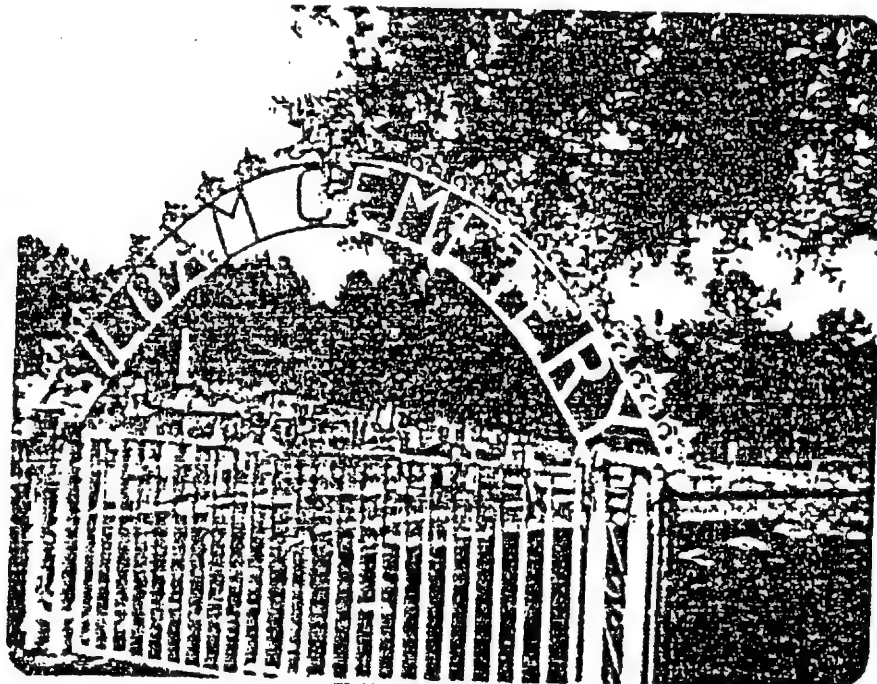
IV. AUSTIN HITT⁵ (6-1-1811 6-18-1853) Austin married Rebecca Hall on 11-22-1832, as recorded in the Greene County Courthouse, Vol. 17. Austin was born in South Carolina and Rebecca was born in North Carolina. They are buried at Siloam Baptist Church in Sumter County, Alabama.

Austin's family has been researched by a descendant, Annie Land Hitt, and is written in her book, SUMTER COUNTY HITTs. Much of the information contained in this report has been taken from her source.

A will for Austin Hitt was dated August 1, 1853, and is recorded in the Sumter County Courthouse. The family of Austin is shown on the 1850 Census as family number 1853.

They were living just two families away from Benjamin Hitt. The eighth child below was not listed on the census report, but was listed in Austin's will. She was probably born after the census was taken in 1850 or in early 1851.

(From Annie Land Hitt) Austin Hitt's grave stone may be found in the Siloam Church Cemetery. He was the son of Reverend Benjamin and Nancy Curnal Hitt, and came to Alabama with his seven brothers in the early 1830's. He patented land in three sections of Sumter County in 1832 and lived first in the old Oak Grove settlement, as he was a registered voter there at the voting place at Yarborough's in the year 1841. Austin later moved a few miles farther south and purchased a large tract of land, which lay along the Black Bluff-Lauderdale Springs Road and near Siloam Church. At his untimely death at age 43, he had large holdings of slaves, land, and cattle. His will may be seen in Orphans' Minutes Book, number 7, page 613. His wife, Rebecca, was made executrix of his estate at his death, and she continued to run the plantation until the slaves were freed after the Civil War ended. The tax assessment paper she filed in 1862, on which she listed her slaves, is in the possession of Annie Land Hitt. Some of this land stayed in the Hitt family until about 1930. Very little is known of Rebecca Hitt's family except that she had a brother, Durham Hall. The date of her death is not known, but she is buried beside her husband at Siloam.



SILOAM CEMETERY

e. BASCOMB HITT⁸ b. 9-31-1898 in Sumter County. Married 1. Allene Peters, Sumter County, on 8-24-1924. Married 2. Grace Elmore on 10-23-1953 in Norman, Okla. Grace was b. 8-5-1893 in Arkansas, Kansas. They lived in Oklahoma City, Okla.

B. SIBELL HITT⁶ Second child of Austin, b. 1838, in Sumter County. Married 1. J. P. Bunyard on 8-4-1859. They were married by Jesse B. Thorne, Judge. J.P. was killed in the Civil War. A relative found him dying on the battlefield, but still conscious. He carried a small gourd which he used to drink from, and he requested that this gourd and his watch be brought home to his wife, which was done. Sibell Hitt Bunyard married 2. Franklin. Sibell died when her only child was 16 years old.

1. HANNAH FRANKLIN⁷ Married James Brown and moved to La.

- a. JAMES BROWN⁸
- b. FANNIE BELLE BROWN⁸
- c. ANNIE BROWN⁸

(There could have been other children).

C. CORNELIA HITT⁶ b. 1839 in Sumter County. Married Watkins, who was killed in the Civil War. She had only one son. She died while a very young woman.

1. Son -Watkins⁷ Went west with relatives.

D. PENELOPE HITT⁶ (9-12-1843 6-11-1896). Married T. Jefferson Bartlett on 1-15-1867. He was b. 6-15-1840 and d. 12-7-1900. They are buried in Mt. Gilead Cemetery. She and Jefferson lived and died on the land she inherited from her father. She was a twin to Robert.

E. ROBERT CLARK HITT, SR.⁶ (9-12-1843 10-2-1924) Married Martha Jane Bunyard (1-27-1845 10-8-1904). Both of them are buried at Mt. Gilead Cemetery, near Cuba, Ala. They were married on 12-17-1868. R. C. lived his entire life on the farm which he inherited from his father. His was the last original tract of land to go out of the hands of the Hitt family. He was in the Confederate Army and enlisted at Gaston, Ala. on 3-17-1862, on the same day his brother James did. He was wounded in Jackson, Ms. He was shot in the hand and had it amputated. Later infection caused the amputation of his arm at the elbow. He served under Lieutenant McGowen in Company A, 40th Alabama Regiment, and was discharged in August, 1864. He came home with tuberculosis, but recovered to plow his fields with a long-handled plow that was made to fit

202 Wicks St.

San Antonio, Texas, Jan. 30th. 1932.

ans
2/3/1932

Mr. Calvin L. Jarmon,
1531 Bank of Commerce Bldg.
Memphis, Tenn.

Dear Sir:-

The year 1930 marked the 100th. anniversary of the
" Jarmon"s coming to Texas from Tennessee.

They were: Stephen Jarmon---Richard Bogan Jarmon---
and their Brother Asa Jarmon.

They were the Son's of Col. Robert Jarmon and his wife
Mary May before she married.

My Great Grand Parents Robert Jarmon Sr. born 1769, and
his wife Mary May born 1770, had 13 children, all of them in
Tennessee except the three Son's named above that came to Texas.

Their 13 children were:

Stephen---Thomas---William---Sally---Robert---John---Richard Bogan---
Joseph---Asa---Jesse---Mary---Elizabeth and Nancy:

The oldest, Stephen was born Dec. 22. 1792 in Wadesboro, N.C.
and the youngest Nancy was born Feb. 14th. 1817. in Tenn.

He moved from North Carolina to near Nashville Tenn.
when his oldest son Stephen was two years old, making it 1794 when
he moved to Tennessee.

Stephen Jarmon married Eliza Scott of Weaverley Humphreys
County Tenn., and his brother William(?) married Rose Lee Scott.
two brothers married two sisters.

Richard Bogan Jarmon married Tabatha Harriett Kilpatrick
of Holly Springs Miss.

The family here commemorated the year 1930 by writing a
family tree (The first) and will register same with "The Institute
of American Genealogy" 440-442 South Dearborn St. Chicago, Ills.
when all of the connections are as complete as we can make them.

The family records we have now of this connection are in
a typewritten 3 ring Note Book one inch and half thick, those listed
live in Alabama, Texas and the State of Oregon. But so far we
have none of this connection, that these three Brothers' left back
in Tennessee when they came to Texas. for the reason that none of us
now living, know the address of any of the descendants' of Robert
Jarmon Sr. and his wife Mary. now in Tennessee.

And my object in writing to you is to see if we can not
re-establish this connection after a delinquency for a period
of about 100 years'.

Your address was given me by Mrs. W.C. Donoho, Franklin
Tenn. who was Miss Lula Jarman, before she married, and a daughter of
J.M. Jarman, whose old home was Laccasses, near Murfreesboro, Tennessee.
You may notice that her known ancestors' spell their name " Jarman"
and we with "on" thus Jarmon.

In regard to those who spell their name "aJ" thus Jarman.

I will quote what my Great Grand Father Robert Jarmon Sr. said.
He said " That his Father came from Germany, and was killed, just
before or the early part of the American Revolution war 1776.
in the defense of Charleston. He left three very small Boy's, and
he and his Brothers' upon growing up all spelled their names differ
ently, one spelled his name "Jarman" the other with a "G" and he with
"on" thus Jarmon. there was nothing recorded about his Mother or
the way his Father spelled his name, or any thing farther about his
childhood, the records start, after he was married and his first Son
Stephen was born. if you are of this connection, will you kindly let
me know. Yours truly, R.L. Jarmon, 202 Wicks St. San Antonio, Texas.

81 R. L. Jarmon son of Robert Bogan Jarmon

THE NAME AND FAMILY

OF

GERMAN, JERMAN, JARMAN

MANUSCRIPT NUMBER 1036

84

THE NAME AND FAMILY OF GERMAN

The name of GERMAN, JERMAN, or JARMAN was anciently used as a personal or baptismal name and was first taken as a patronymic by the sons of those so called. According to one writer, it was "a personal name taken or given from the country". In ancient English and early American records the name appears in the various spellings of Germanus, Germane, Germaine, Germon, Garmon, Garmyn, Jarmin, Jermaine, Jermin, Jermain, Jermyn, Jarmon, Jermon, Garman, Jarman, Jerman, German, and others. Of these, the last four are the forms most frequently encountered in America in modern times, while several of the other variants are also in evidence today.

Anciently seated in the English Counties of Chester, Suffolk, Norfolk, Leicester, Southampton, Northampton, York, Oxford, Cornwall, Essex, Huntingdon, Kent, London, and Warwick, the lines bearing this name belonged, in large part, to the landed gentry and lesser nobility of England.

As early as the first half of the twelfth century one John Jermyn was living in the County of Suffolk. By his wife Emme, he was the father of Hugh Jermyn, of Rushbrook, County Suffolk, who left issue by his wife Maude of a son, Sir Thomas Jermyn, Justice in Eyre in the time of King Richard I (circa 1189-1199). Sir Thomas married Agnes, daughter of Michell Rushbrook, and had issue by her of Sir William and John, of whom the first left issue by his wife Joane of a son named Hugh. This Hugh Jermyn had five children, John, Hugh, Edmond, Agnes, and Alice, of whom the first left issue by his wife Joane of Sir Thomas and William. Of these, the first died without male issue; while William died about 1434, leaving issue by his wife Christian of at least one son, named John, who was the father of Thomas Jermyn, of Rushbrook, who married Margaret Leyman and had issue by her of a son named Thomas.

The last-mentioned Thomas Jermyn, son of Thomas and Margaret, married Catherine, daughter of Sir John Bernard, of Suffolk, and was the father by her of, among other children, Sir Thomas Jermyn, heir to Rushbrook. Sir Thomas first married a Miss Spring and had issue by her of Sir Ambrose, Edmond, Robert, Anthony, and ten daughters. By his second wife, Anne, daughter of Sir Robert Drury, Sir

Thomas left further issue of John and Thomas, of whom the former will be mentioned below. Sir Ambrose, eldest son and heir, married Anne, daughter of George Heveningham, and was the father by her of John, Sir Robert, Ambrose, Edmond, George, and numerous daughters. Of the sons, John died without issue and was succeeded by his brother, Sir Robert Jermyn, who was the father by his wife Judith, daughter of Sir George Blage, of, besides five daughters, two sons, Sir Thomas and Robert, of whom the first left issue by his wife, Catherine Killigrew, of Robert, Thomas, Henry, and Judith, of whom the first died without issue and was succeeded by his brother Thomas, who married Rebecka Rodway in 1629 and left issue by her of Robert, Thomas (Lord Jermyn), Henry (Lord Dover), Charles, and four daughters; Ambrose married Elizabeth Paston, but the names of their progeny are not known; and Edmond, fourth son of Sir Ambrose, settled in the County of Norfolk. By his wife Dorothy, daughter of Sir William Spring, Edmond left issue of eleven children, Elizabeth, William, John, Edmond, Ambrose, Thomas, Talmage, Clement, George, Susan, and Sarah.

John Jermyn or Jermin, son of Sir Thomas and Anne (née Drury), resided at Debden, in Suffolk. He married Mary, daughter of Lyonell Talmage, and was the father by her of

at least nine children, Thomas, John, Hugh, Francis, Henry, Edmond, Ann, Susan, and Sarah. Of these, Henry (recorded as Jermin) married a Miss King, of Debden. The records of this branch are not, however, complete.

John Germin, "who came of a younger brother of Germin of Suffolk", was the father in the latter half of the sixteenth century of a son named John, who settled in the County of Essex. This John married Johanna, daughter of John Hunmore, and was the father by her of John Germin, who made his home in Warwickshire.

Other early records of the name in England include those of Johannes Germayne, of Southamptonshire, in 1273; those of Simon Germeyn, of Oxfordshire, about the same time; and those of John Germyn, of Northamptonshire, in 1292.. These records are, however, only fragmentary.

John Jermyn, of the city of Exeter, was the father in the early sixteenth century of, among other children, a son named Michael, who married Mary Clarke and was the father by her of Alexander, William, John, Gilbert, Edward, and Joan. Of these, Alexander married Margaret Hill, of Devonshire, and was the father by her of Hugh, Alexander, Phillip (of Lordington, County Sussex), and Michael, of whom the first left issue by his wife, Elizabeth Hayne, of a son

98

named Michael, who was living in London in the year 1634.

Other early records of the family in London include those of William German, who was the father in 1646 by his wife Jone of a son named John German; those of John Jermin, who was living there in 1647; those of Margaretta Jerman, in 1670; those of William Jermane, who was the father in 1672 by his wife Grace of a son named John; those of Hannah Jerman, in 1673; and those of Christian Jarman, of the following century.

About the beginning of the seventeenth century one Thomas Jermin was living in Leicestershire. He married a Miss Smith and had issue by her of Francis, George, Leonard, and William, of whom the last married Susan Gutteridge and died in 1658, leaving issue of Francis, George, Thomas, Sense, and Sarah Jermin. Of these, the son Thomas settled in Cambridgeshire and was the father there by his wife, Mary Bell, of a son named Thomas.

Among the first of the name in this country were Richard Garnan or Garman, of the Isle of Wight County, Va., in 1640; Edward Jermon (possibly an error for Edward Inman), of Providence, R.I., in 1646, who was the father by his wife Barbara of John, Edward, and Joanna; David Jerman, of the Isle of Wight County, Va., in 1648; and George Garman, of

New London, Conn., in 1666. Nothing is definitely known, however, concerning the immediate families or descendants of the greater number of these early settlers.

John Jarman, Garman, or German, who was born in the Parish of Llangurig, in Montgomeryshire, Wales, came to America about 1683 and settled in Pennsylvania. He brought with him his wife Margaret and two children, Elizabeth and Sarah, both of whom died soon after their arrival. Possibly he was the son of Arthur and Audrey Jarman, of Wales, but this is not certain. In all events, John was a member of the Society of Friends and settled with the Quakers at Radnor, in Delaware County, Pa., where he left further issue of John, Margaret, Elizabeth, Sarah, and Priscilla. He had further issue by a second wife, Mary, of a son named Lewis, who, however, died unmarried.

There was also an Edward Jarman or Jerman (Garman or German) living in Chester County, Pa., before 1715, but records of him are incomplete.

Major John Jordan, who was living in Westchester County, N.Y., before the outbreak of the Revolutionary War, changed his name to Jermain. By his wife, Margaret Pierson, whom he married in 1781, he was the father of Sylvanus Pierson Jermain, of Sag Harbor, Me.

Charles Jermain or Germain, of New York, who served in the Revolutionary army under General Israel Putnam, may have been related to the last-mentioned line. He was the father in 1783 of a son named George Germain, and may have had other children as well.

James Jarman (ancestry unknown) was living in Albemarle County, Va., before 1800. He was the father of, among other children, a son named Miletus B. Jarman.

Frank Jermyrn, who was born in County Cavan, Ireland, in 1832, married Mary Ann McDowell in 1858 and came with her to America, settling at Hingham, Mass. Their children, all born in Hingham, were Thomas Burrowes, Francis Claudus, John James, Joseph William, Sarah Ann, James Richard, Lilla Jane, Helen Wilson, Mary Whiton, and Merrill Isaac Jermyrn.

Other early records of the name in America, which may in some instances refer to descendants of the before-mentioned families, include those of Philip German, of Pennsylvania, who served in the War of 1812 and was the father by his wife, Mary Elizabeth Hirsh, of several children, some of whose descendants settled in Kentucky; and Joseph German, who was married in the early nineteenth century in Maryland to Mary A. Lauder, by whom he was the father of Joseph, Emory, Thomas, John Wesley, George Israel, Christian,

Solomon, Theodore, Rachel, and Mary.

Possessed of many and diverse talents, the Germans, Jermans, Jarman, etc., have made excellent scientists, educators, and business men. They have been known in general for their sociability, humanitarian interests, leadership, integrity, and strength of character.

Among those of the name who served in the Colonial forces during the Revolutionary War were Henry Jerman, Jermon, or German, of Virginia; Henry Germain, Germon, or German, of Virginia; William German, of Virginia; Henry Jermain, of Pennsylvania; Thomas Jerman, of Pennsylvania; Jeremiah Jarman or Jarmin, of Pennsylvania; Adam, Christian, Frederick, Henry, John, John Jr., and Joseph Garman or German, of Pennsylvania; Conrad, George, Jacob, Josh, Lawrence, Leonard, and Samuel German, of Pennsylvania; Azariah Jarman, of New Jersey; David, Lieutenant Silas, and James German or Garman, of New York; James Germain or Garmain, of New York; Peter Jerman and James Jermin, of New York; and many more from the other States of that period.

Thomas, John, Edmond, Ambrose, Robert, Henry, Hugh, Alexander, Francis, George, Edward, James, William, Charles, and Joseph are among the Christian names preferred by the family for its male progeny.

Of the bearers of the name who have been prominent in America in recent years, the following are considered representative:

Harrison Garman (b. 1858), of Illinois and Kentucky, naturalist.

William Wallace Jermane (b. 1862), of Ohio, Illinois, and Maryland, newspaper editor.

Joseph Leonard Jarman (b. 1867), of Virginia, educator.

Cornelia Petty Jerman (b. 1874), of North Carolina, President of the North Carolina Federation of Women's Clubs.

Harry Otto Garman (b. 1880), of Indiana, engineer.

Lewis Wilson Jarman (b. 1880), of Georgia and Virginia, college president.

Charles E. Germane (b. 1885), of Michigan and Missouri, educator.

Edward Bennett Germain (b. 1890), of New York, manufacturer.

In the course of their long history the various lines of the family have been granted coats of arms, the chief of which are listed below.

The coat of arms of the English family of German is described in heraldic terms as follows (Burke, Encyclopaedia of Heraldry, 1844):

Arms.---"Paly wavy of six argent and gules."

One of the most ancient coats of arms of the English lines of Jermyn, Germyn, and Germain (to which it is believed most, if not all, American Jermyns, Germyns, Germaines, and Jermans are related) is described thus by Burke:

Arms.--"Sable, a crescent between two mullets in pale argent."

The arms of the English family of Jarman is described by Burke as follows:

Arms.--"Or, three bendlets gules."

Crest.--"An eagle's leg, erased, in bend sinister, grasping a feather in bend dexter."

The same source lists the following heraldic description for the ancient arms of Garman, Garmon, and German:

Arms.--"Argent on a bend azure three escallops of the first."

Crest.--"An oak tree, therefrom two weights pendent proper."

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Bardsley. English and Welsh Surnames. 1901.
Metcalf. Visitations of Suffolk. 1882.
Rushbrook Parish Registers, 1567 to 1850. 1903.
The Herald and Genealogist. Vol. 5. 1870.
Banks. Dormant and Extinct Baronage of England. Vol. 3. 1809.
Betham. Baronetage of England. Vol. 3. 1803.
Harleian Society. Warwickshire Visitation. 1877.
Harleian Society. London Visitation. 1883.
Harleian Society. Norfolk Visitations. 1891.
Howard. Visitations of Essex. 1889.

Berry. Sussex County Genealogies. 1830.
Marshall. The Genealogist. Vol. 3. 1879.
Greer. Early Virginia Immigrants. 1912.
Savage. Genealogical Dictionary of New England.
1860.
Streets. Lewis Walker, of Chester Valley. 1896.
H. W. Lloyd. The Lloyd Family. 1912.
Munsell. American Ancestry. Vol. 1. 1887.
Bruce. History of Virginia, Biography. Vol. 4.
1924.
Lincoln. History of Hingham, Mass. Vol. 2. 1893.
Biographical Cyclopedia of Kentucky. 1896.
Genealogy and Biography of Baltimore Families. 1897.
Gwathmey. Historical Register of Virginians in
the Revolution. 1938.
Pennsylvania Muster Rolls. 1907.
New Jersey in the Revolutionary War. 1872.
New York in the Revolution. 1887.
Who's Who in America. 1930-1931.
Burke. Encyclopaedia of Heraldry. 1844.
Burke. General Armory. 1834.

95

THE NAME AND FAMILY

OF

GERMAN, JERMAN, JARMAN

MANUSCRIPT NUMBER 1036

Husband: Thomas Jarman, Sr.

Born: 30 March 1797 in: N.C.
Married: in:
Died: 16 December 1869 in: Sumter Co. Al.
Father:
Mother:
Other Spouses:

Wife: Mary Bryant

Born: 12 February 1799 in: N.C.
Died: 07 September 1871 in: Sumter Co. Al.
Father:
Mother:
Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: Serena Jarman Born: Abt. 1818 Married: 19 March 1843 Died: Spouse: Charles Hitt	in: N.C. in: Sumter Co. Al. Bk 1 page 250 in:
2	Name: Mary K. Jarman Born: 25 September 1824 Married: 15 April 1840 Died: July 1862 Spouses: S. G. Pratt, Elijah Hearn	in: N.C. in: Sumter Co. Al. Bk 1 page 285 in: Salem Cem , Lauderdale Co. Miss
3	Name: Roxana Jarman Born: 1828 Married: 19 March 1846 Died: Bef. 1870 Spouse: William M. Drinkard	in: N.C. in: Sumter Co Al. Bk 1 page 378 in: Sumter Co. Al.
4	Name: Thomas Jarman, Jr. Born: 1829 Married: Died: 1912 Spouses: Sarah Boseman, Jane Webb, Amanda Prewitt	in: N.C. in: in:
5	Name: Ann E. Jarman Born: Abt. 1830 Married: 23 January 1851 Died: Spouse: Ezekiel H. Ruland	in: N.C. in: Sumter Co. Al. Bk. 2 page 122 in:
6	Name: Nancy Jarman Born: 1830 Married: 25 February 1841 Died: Spouse: James (Joseph) Hearn	in: in: Sumter Co. Al. Bk. 1 page 165 in:
7	Name: Bryant Jarman Born: Married: 03 August 1843 Died: 08 January 1848 Spouse: Nancy Hearn	in: in: Lauderdale Co. Miss Bk A page 114 in: Sumter Co. Al.

Subject: Re: Jarman

Date: Sun, 26 Apr 1998 20:22:05 -0700

From: mathis <mathis@web-access.net>

To: vgrifton <vgrifton@sumtinternet.com>

Question? Virginia did something happen to this Dora Ann? Could she have had the Drinkard children after Roxey died? Was one of Roxey's girls born in 1853? I know Roxey died in and around then. The Drinkard girl that we can't pin down said she was born in Sumter county in 1853. She said her mother's name was Dora Ann. But if Roxey died when the little one was just a baby and Dora Ann had her for a time-she perhaps thought Dora Ann was her mother. Getting close? Don't know Help me Mickey

Husband: John H. Jarman

Born: Abt. 1746 in:
Married: in:
Died: Abt. 1813 in:
Father: John Mead Jarman
Mother: Rachel Hall
Other Spouses:

Wife: Elizabeth Ann Hopkins

Born: Abt. 1763 in:
Died: Abt. 1835 in: Northern Al.
Father:
Mother:
Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: Betsy Jarman	
	Born:	in:
F	Married: 1843	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse: Willis Webb	
2	Name: Eleanor Jarman	
	Born:	in:
F	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse: Nathaniel Stanley	
3	Name: Rachel Jarman	
	Born:	in:
F	Married: Abt. 1813	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse: /// Middleton	
4	Name: Reubin Jarman	
	Born:	in:
M	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
5	Name: Amos Jarman	
	Born: 1789	in:
M	Married: 1811	in:
	Died: 1861	in:
	Spouse: Mary Green	
6	Name: Emanuel Jarman	
	Born: Abt. 1790	in:
M	Married:	in:
	Died: Abt. 1842	in: Jones Co. North Carolina
	Spouse: Sarah Furnifold	
7	Name: Hall Jarman	
	Born: 1795	in:
M	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse: Sarah Fonville	

8	Name: John Jarman Born: 1796 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
M		
9	Name: Elizabeth Jarman Born: 1803 Married: 1821 Died: 1847 Spouse: Angus McMillan	in: in: in:
F		
10	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
11	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
12	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
13	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
14	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
15	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
16	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
17	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:

Husband: Emanuel Jarman

Born: Abt. 1790 in:
Married: in:
Died: Abt. 1842 in: Jones Co. North Carolina
Father: John H. Jarman
Mother: Elizabeth Ann Hopkins
Other Spouses:

Wife: Sarah Furnifold

Born: in:
Died: in:
Father:
Mother:

Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: John Jarman	
M	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
2	Name: Furnifold Jarman	
M	Born:	in:
	Married: Abt. 1833	in:
	Died: Abt. 1838	in:
	Spouse: Mary Brown	
3	Name: Salome Jarman	
F	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
4	Name: Elizabeth Jarman	
F	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
5	Name: J.F. Jarman	
M	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
6	Name: Obedeah F. Jarman	
M	Born: Abt. 1816	in: North Carolina
	Married: 28 April 1844	in: Sumter Co. Al. Bk 1 Page 287
	Died:	in: Civil War
	Spouses: Dora Ann F. Roddy, Dora Ann F. Roddy	
7	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	

Emauel Jarman

Notes

Lived in Jones Co. N. C., He was prominent, being a successful farmer, a lawyer and a member of the N.C. legislature. John Jarman and Job Jarman, Administrators of Will in Jones Co. N.C. Will mentions wife Sarah, son John, daughters Salome and Elizabeth and 3 grandchildren, sons and daughters of Emauel's deceased son Furnifold Jarman.

Husband: Obedeah F. Jarman

Born: Abt. 1816 in: North Carolina
Married: 28 April 1844 in: Sumter Co. Al. Bk 1 Page 287
Died: in: Civil War
Father: Emauel Jarman
Mother: Sarah Furnifold
Other Spouses: Dora Ann F. Roddy

Wife: Dora Ann F. Roddy

Born: June 1816 in: N.C.
Died: in: Lauderdale Co. Miss. *What burial center?*
Father:
Mother:
Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: William Jarman Born: Abt. 1839	in:
M	Married:	in:
	Died:	in: Civil War
	Spouse:	
2	Name: Henry McDaniel Jarman Born: 20 October 1844	in: Al.
M	Married: Abt. 1869	in: Miss.
	Died: 17 February 1917	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
	Spouse: Mary Ellen Hudson	
3	Name: Nancy Jane Jarman Born: 24 April 1850	in: Sumter Co. Ala.
F	Married: 12 January 1876	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss. Bk 1 A Page 520
	Died: 20 January 1929	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
	Spouse: William Lonza Shelby	
4	Name: Thomas Jarman Born: 1851	in: N.C.
M	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
5	Name: Sidney F.C. Jarman Born: 1852	in: Miss.
M	Married:	in:
	Died:	in: Civil War ????
	Spouse:	
6	Name: Pinkney H. Jarman Born: 1856	in: Miss.
M	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
7	Name:	in:
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	

Obedeah F. Jarman

Notes

Look in 1840 census Sumter Co. Al. page 149 also 133==Have to look for (Jerman, German , and Jarman.)1850 census Sumter Co. Al. Gaston Div. HH 1280, he is listed as farmer age 34. 1860 census he was in Lauderdale Co. Miss. page 68 HH 320.Beat 2 ..(also check page 288), Near by was M. Hudson and wife Vena , was this Ellen's parents? O.F. Jarman in Co. E. of the 2nd Regiment Confederate States Calvaly.(A Mississippi Unit) He died in Civil War. 1850 census Thomas Jarman was next door to Obedeah.(Thomas born ca 1851)

Dora Ann F. Roddy

Notes

She was living in 1900 census in house of her daughter Nancy Jane Jarman Shelby, in Lauderdale, Co. Miss. 84 years old. Was told she was buried next to her daughter Nancy Shelby at Center Ridge Cemetery Lauderdale Co Miss. but could not find her. Unmarked grave ?

Husband: Henry McDaniel Jarman

Born: 20 October 1844 in: Al.
Married: Abt. 1869 in: Miss.
Died: 17 February 1917 in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
Father: Obedeah F. Jarman
Mother: Dora Ann F. Roddy
Other Spouses:

Wife: Mary Ellen Hudson

Born: 20 May 1853 in: Ga.
Died: 04 April 1918 in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
Father: M. Hudson
Mother: Vena Shelby (?)
Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: John Wesly Jarman Born: 14 September 1870 Married: Abt. 1885 Died: Spouse: Margaret B. Smith	in: Miss in: in: Hattisburg, Lamar Co. Miss
M		
2	Name: Asbury Berry Jarman, Sr. Born: 11 January 1872 Married: Abt. 1899 Died: 1936 Spouse: Alice Thomas	in: Miss. in: in: Semmes Chapel , Mobile Co. Al
M		
3	Name: Mary Elizabeth Jarman Born: 20 December 1873 Married: Died: 07 February 1944 Spouse: George Dumont	in: Miss in: in: Columbia, Marion Co. Miss
F		
4	Name: Minnie Lee Jarman Born: 02 November 1875 Married: Died: 28 August 1952 Spouses: Thomas M. Mitchum, Thomas Mitchum	in: Miss in: in: Lauderdale , Lauderdale Co. Miss
F		
5	Name: Dora Ann Jarman Born: 29 December 1877 Married: 14 January 1894 Died: 08 April 1960 Spouse: Locky Sheffield, Jr.	in: Lauderdale , Lauderdale Co. Miss in: Meridian, Lauderdale Co. Miss Bk 2-A page 175 in: Cuba Sumter Co. Al.
F		
6	Name: Lula Jane Jarman Born: 27 November 1879 Married: Abt. 1895 Died: August 1937 Spouses: John B. Smith, John Rubin Smith	in: Miss in: in: Meridian or Lauderdale, Lauderdale Co. Miss
F		
7	Name: Emma Lou Jarman Born: 11 June 1881 Married: Died: Spouses: Andrew Richardson, Shad Stewart	in: Miss. in: in: Lockhart, Lauderdale Co. Miss
F		

8	Name: H. Thomas Jarman Born: 28 November 1882	in:	
M	Married: Died: 26 November 1884 Spouse:	in: in: Lauderdale , Lauderdale Co. Miss	
9	Name: Mack Penkpin Jarman Born: 31 July 1884	in:	
M	Married: 15 November 1904 Died: 24 October 1972 Spouse: Sarah Ann Gray	in: in: Lockhart ,Lauderdale Co. Miss	
10	Name: Martin Luther Jarman Born: 01 July 1886	in: Lauderdale Co Miss	
M	Married: 22 December 1904 Died: 19 April 1964 Spouse: Minnie Thomas	in: Hawthorn ,Washington Co. Al in: Mobile, Mobile Co. Al.	
11	Name: Mattie Leona Jarman Born: 28 February 1888	in: Miss	
F	Married: Abt. 1905 Died: 05 June 1972 Spouses: James Walter Garrett, Carl Gessler	in: in: Lockhart , Lauderdale Co. Miss.	
12	Name: Walter Riley Jarman Born: 23 September 1891	in: Isney Washington Co. Ala.	Miss.
M	Married: 31 March 1911 Died: 25 June 1960 Spouses: Sarah Jane Hopkins, Sarah Jane (Jenny) Hopkins	in: Lauderdale , Lauderdale Co. Miss. in: Pensacola Escomba Co. Fla.	
13	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:	
14	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:	
15	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:	
16	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:	
17	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:	

Henry McDaniel Jarman

aka: " Dick "

Notes

Some of this information from Jarmans in Lockhart, Miss. in 1978 . Got some from Bertha Hopkins of Longveiw , Texas
===== Buried Lauderdale City Cemetery ,Lauderdale , Lauderdale Co. Miss. 1850 census Sumter Co. Al. page 339 HH
1280 Gaston ; 1860 census Lauderdale Co. Miss, Beat 2 , Lauderdale Station ;1880 census Lauderdale Co. Miss. Beat 2
page 15 HH 110; 1910 census Lauderdale Co. Miss. Beat 2 Toomsuba & Lockhart Road HH 257. 1900 census Lauderdale
Co. Miss , Beat 2 HH 257 , Henry McDaniel Jarman had fair skin with piercing blue eyes

Husband: William Lonza Shelby

Born: 11 July 1848
Married: 12 January 1876
Died: 16 December 1920
Father: Samuel Shelby
Mother: Priscilla R. Gibson
Other Spouses:

in: Al.
in: Lauderdale Co. Miss. Bk 1 A Page 520
in: Lauderdale Co. Miss *Buried in the Ridge*

Wife: Nancy Jane Jarman

Born: 24 April 1850
Died: 20 January 1929
Father: Obedeah F. Jarman
Mother: Dora Ann F. Roddy
Other Spouses:

in: Sumter Co. Ala.
in: Lauderdale Co. Miss. *Buried in the Ridge*

CHILDREN

1	Name: Margaret Shelby	
	Born: 04 December 1878	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss
F	Married:	in:
	Died: 17 April 1935	in:
	Spouse: Dave Busby	

2	Name: William Henry Shelby	
	Born: 27 September 1880	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss
M	Married: 01 January 1908	in:
	Died: 14 March 1936	in:
	Spouse: Lucy Holder	

3	Name: Eva Jane Shelby	
	Born: 05 March 1882	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
F	Married:	in:
	Died: 05 July 1912	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
	Spouse:	

4	Name: Mary Elizabeth Shelby	
	Born: 10 July 1883	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
F	Married:	in:
	Died: 1938	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
	Spouse: Jim Edson	

5	Name: Thomas Grover Shelby	
	Born: 18 May 1885	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss
M	Married:	in:
	Died: 23 January 1923	in:
	Spouse: Josie Creed	

6	Name: John Lee Shelby	
	Born: 23 April 1888	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss
M	Married:	in:
	Died: 1962	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
	Spouse:	

7	Name: Lillian Bell Shelby	
	Born: 14 June 1889	in:
F	Married:	in:
	Died: 21 February 1928	in:
	Spouse: //// Chaney	

8 M	Name: Shade Joe Shelby Born: 10 March 1893 Married: Died: 14 August 1957 Spouse: Josie Creed	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss. in: in:
9 F	Name: infant twin Shelby Born: Abt. 1876 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
10 F	Name: infant twin Shelby Born: Abt. 1876 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
11	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
12	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
13	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
14	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
15	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
16	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
17	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:

Husband: Elijah Hearn

Born: 05 March 1813
Married: 15 April 1840
Died: 14 February 1855
Father:
Mother:

in:
in: Sumter Co. Al. Bk 1 page 285
in:

Other Spouses:

Wife: Mary K. Jarman

Born: 25 September 1824
Died: July 1862
Father: Thomas Jarman, Sr.
Mother: Mary Bryant

in: N.C.
in: Salem Cem , Lauderdale Co. Miss

Other Spouses: S. G. Pratt

CHILDREN

1	Name: Emanuel Benjamin Hearn Born: 15 November 1845 Married: 1903 Died: 13 September 1905 Spouse: Martha V.	in: Cuba , Sumter Co. Al. in: Lauderdale Co. Miss. Bk. 4 page 551 in: Gaston, Sumter Co Al.
M		
2	Name: Elizabeth Hearn Born: 1846 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
F		
3	Name: Frances L. Hearn Born: 1846 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
F		
4	Name: M.C. Hearn Born: 1848 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
F		
5	Name: Martha Hearn Born: 1851 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
F		
6	Name: William Hearn Born: 1853 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
M		
7	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:

Husband: William M. Drinkard

Born: 02 June 1821 in: Al.
Married: 19 March 1846 in: Sumter Co Al. Bk 1 page 378
Died: in:
Father: Elington Drinkard
Mother: Tabith Mobley
Other Spouses:

Wife: Roxana Jarman

Born: 1828 in: N.C.
Died: Bef. 1870 in: Sumter Co. Al.
Father: Thomas Jarman, Sr.
Mother: Mary Bryant
Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: Sarah E. Drinkard Born: Abt. 1848 in: Sumter Co. Al. F Married: 11 February 1875 in: Sumter Co. Al. Bk 4 page 60 Died: in: Spouse: William H. Webb
2	Name: Mary T. Drinkard Born: Abt. 1850 in: Al. F Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
3	Name: Ellen Drinkard Born: Abt. 1854 in: Al. F Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
4	Name: J. C. Drinkard Born: Abt. 1854 in: M Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
5	Name: James P. Drinkard Born: Abt. 1856 in: Sumter Co. Al. M Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
6	Name: Helen Drinkard Born: Abt. 1860 in: Al. F Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
7	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:

114

Husband: Henry McDaniel Jarman

Born: 20 October 1844 in: AL
Married: Abt. 1868 in:
Died: 17 February 1917 in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
Father: Obedeah F. Jarman
Mother: Dora Ann F. Roddy
Other Spouses:

Wife: Mary Ellen Hudson

Born: 15 May 1848 in: Ga
Died: 04 April 1918 in: Miss
Father: M. Hudson
Mother: Vena Shelby (?)
Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: John Wesly Jarman Born: 14 September 1870 Married: Abt. 1885 Died: Spouse: Margaret B. Smith	in: Miss in: in: Hattisburg, Lamar Co. Miss
2	Name: Asbury Berry Jarman, Sr. Born: 11 January 1872 Married: Abt. 1899 Died: 1936 Spouse: Alice Thomas	in: Miss. in: in: Semmes Chapel, Mobile Co. Al
3	Name: Mary Elizabeth Jarman Born: 20 December 1873 Married: Died: 07 February 1944 Spouse: George Dumont	in: Miss in: in: Columbia, Marion Co. Miss
4	Name: Minnie Lee Jarman Born: 02 November 1875 Married: Died: 28 August 1952 Spouse: Thomas M. Mitchum	in: Miss in: in: Lauderdale, Lauderdale Co. Miss
5	Name: Dora Ann Jarman Born: 29 December 1877 Married: 14 January 1894 Died: 08 April 1960 Spouse: Locky Sheffield	in: Lauderdale, Lauderdale Co. Miss in: Meridian, Lauderdale Co. Miss Bk 2-A page 175 in: Cuba Sumter Co. Al.
6	Name: Lula Jane Jarman Born: 27 November 1879 Married: Died: August 1937 Spouse: John Rubin Smith	in: Miss in: in: Meridian or Lauderdale, Lauderdale Co. Miss
7	Name: Emma Lou Jarman Born: 11 June 1881 Married: Died: Spouses: Shad Stewart, Andrew Richardson	in: in: in: Lockhart, Lauderdale Co. Miss
8	Name: Mack Penkpin Jarman Born: 31 July 1884 Married: 15 November 1904 Died: 24 October 1972 Spouse: Sarah Ann Gray	in: in: in: Lockhart, Lauderdale Co. Miss

9	M	Name: H. I. Thomas Jarman Born: 28 November 1882 Married: Died: 26 November 1884 Spouse:	in: in: in: Lauderdale , Lauderdale Co. Miss
10	M	Name: Martin Luther Jarman Born: 01 July 1886 Married: 22 December 1904 Died: 19 April 1964 Spouse: Minnie Thomas	in: in: Hawthorn , Washington Co. Al in: Mobile, Mobile Co. Al.
11	F	Name: Mattie Leona Jarman Born: 28 February 1888 Married: Abt. 1905 Died: 05 June 1972 Spouses: Carl Gessler, Walter Garrett	in: Miss in: in: Lockhart , Lauderdale Co. Miss.
12	M	Name: Walter Riley Jarman Born: 23 September 1891 Married: 30 March 1911 Died: 25 June 1960 Spouse: Sarah Jane Hopkins	in: Isney, Washington Co. Al in: Lauderdale Co. Miss. in: Pensacola Escambia Co. Fla.
13		Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
14		Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
15		Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
16		Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
17		Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
18		Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
19		Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:

Born: 27 September 1872
Married: 14 January 1894
Died: 12 August 1935
Father:
Mother:

in: Cuba , Sumter Co. Al.
in: Meridian, Lauderdale Co. Miss Bk 2-A page 175
in: York, Sumter Co. Al

Other Spouses:

Wife: Dora Ann Jarman

Born: 29 December 1877
Died: 08 April 1960
Father: Henry McDaniel Jarman
Mother: Mary Ellen Hudson
Other Spouses:

in: Lauderdale , Lauderdale Co. Miss
in: Cuba Sumter Co. Al.

CHILDREN

1	Name: William Henry Sheffield Born: 21 December 1896 Married: 13 November 1913 Died: 06 February 1975 Spouse: Lonnie Burtcher Brown Sheffield	in: Sumter Co. Al in: Atlanta, Ga in: Meridian, Lauderdale Co. Miss
M		
2	Name: James Elmore Sheffield Born: 01 November 1895 Married: 1924 Died: Spouse: S. Kate Harris	in: in: Lauderdale Co. Miss. Bk27 page 240 in:
M		
3	Name: Mamie Inez Sheffield Born: 04 July 1900 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
F		
4	Name: Clyde L. Sheffield Born: 14 February 1904 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
M		
5	Name: Daisy May Sheffield Born: 04 October 1908 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
F		
6	Name: Stafford Sheffield Born: 08 April 1910 Married: 1928 Died: Spouse: Maude Evan Walker	in: in: Lauderdale Co. Miss. Bk 33 page 12 in:
M		
7	Name: Camie Beatrice Sheffield Born: 14 August 1912 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
F		
8	Name: Claud Luther Sheffield Born: 18 November 1914 Married: 1934 Died: Spouse: Martha Stella Wright	in: in: Lauderdale Co. Miss. Bk 38 page 27 in:
M		

F	Born: 04 January 1916	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
10	Name: Cecil Robert Lee Sheffield	
M	Born: 22 December 1917	in: Sumter Co AL
	Married: 1940	in:
	Died: 30 December 1974	in: York Sumter Co. AL
	Spouses: Annie Mae Ward, Dorothy Louise Martin	
11	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
12	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
13	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
14	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
15	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
16	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
17	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
18	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
19	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	

Husband: Samuel Shelby

Born: 14 May 1821 in: N.C.
 Married: 28 October 1847 in:
 Died: 03 July 1881 in: Lauderdale, Lauderdale Co. Miss
 Father: Moses Shelby
 Mother: Mary Ann Knox
 Other Spouses:

Wife: Priscilla R. Gibson

Born: Abt. 1828 in: S.C.
 Died: in:
 Father:
 Mother:
 Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

I	Name: William Lonza Shelby	
M	Born: 11 July 1848	in: Al.
	Married: 31 December 1875	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss. Bk 1 A Page 520
	Died: 16 December 1920	in: Lauderdale Co. Miss
	Spouse: Nancy Jane Jarman	
2	Name: Joseph T. Shelby	
M	Born: 1850	in: Miss
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse: Martha N.	
3	Name: Mary Ann Shelby	
F	Born: 1853	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
4	Name: Samuel A. Shelby	
M	Born: 1858	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
5	Name: Evan R. Shelby	
M	Born: 1861 = 31 Jan =	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died: 24 Nov 1942	in:
	Spouse: Nora E	
6	Name: Priscilla R. Shelby	
F	Born: 1864 = 17 Mar	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died: 24 Nov 1897	in:
	Spouse: J. S. Shelby	
7	Name: S. Shelby	
M	Born: 1865	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
8	Name: Lillian Shelby	
F	Born: 1868	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	

175

M	Born: 1871 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
10	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
11	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
12	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
13	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
14	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
15	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
16	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
17	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
18	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
19	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:

Born: 1690 in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
 Married: February 09, 1715/16 in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
 Died: Bef. July 18, 1751 in: Frederick Co, MD
 Father: Phillip Selby
 Mother: Margaretta ???
 Other Spouses:

Wife: Catherine Morgan

Born: WFT Est. 1680-1705 in: Wales
 Died: Aft. 1754 in: Prob, Frederick Co, MD
 Father:
 Mother:
 Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: Thomas? Shelby Born: Bef. 1719 Married: Died: WFT Est. 1720-1809 Spouse:	in: Wales in: in:
2	Name: Evan Shelby Born: Bef. 1720 Married: Abt. 1744 Died: December 04, 1794 Spouses: Letitia Cox, Isabella Elliot(t)	in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales in: Prince Georges Co?, MD in: Sullivan Co, TN
3	Name: Rachel Shelby Born: Bef. 1721 Married: WFT Est. 1735-1770 Died: WFT Est. 1760-1816 Spouses: John Mcfarland, Sr, Phillip Pindell	in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales in: in:
4	Name: Rees Shelby Born: Bef. 1721 Married: Abt. 1739 Died: Bef. 1811 Spouse: Mary Blair??	in: Tegaron, Cardiganshire, Wales in: PA in: Chesterfield Co, SC
5	Name: John Shelby Born: Bef. 1723 Married: Aft. 1754 Died: Abt. 1809 Spouses: Mrs John ???, Sarah Davis	in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales in: TN in: Sullivan Co, TN
6	Name: Moses Shelby Born: Bef. 1728 Married: Abt. 1745 Died: October 13, 1776 Spouse: Isabel Alexander?	in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales in: "Hunts Cabin", Prince Georges's Co, MD in: Mecklenburg Co, Nc
7	Name: Elinora Shelby Born: Bef. 1730 Married: Died: WFT Est. 1731-1824 Spouse:	in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales in: in:
8	Name: David Shelby Born: Abt. 1732 Married: Bef. 1770 Died: January 1799 Spouses: Catherine Bell, Elizabeth Balla	in: poss Phila, PA in: prob Frederick Co, MD in: New Madrid Co, MO

F	Born: August 15, 1735 Married: Died: WFT Est. 1736-1829 Spouse:	in: Philadelphia, Phila Co, PA in: in:
10	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
11	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
12	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
13	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
14	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
15	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
16	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
17	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
18	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
19	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:

Born: Abt. 1650 in: Cardiganshire, Wales
 Married: 1673 in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
 Died: 1731 in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
 Father:
 Mother:
 Other Spouses:

Wife: Margaretta ???

Born: WFT Est. 1641-1662 in:
 Died: WFT Est. 1698-1753 in: prob Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
 Father:
 Mother:
 Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: Maria Selby	
F	Born: 1682	in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
	Married:	in:
	Died: WFT Est. 1683-1776	in:
	Spouse:	
2	Name: Ellinora Selby	
F	Born: 1683	in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
	Married:	in:
	Died: WFT Est. 1684-1777	in:
	Spouse:	
3	Name: Evan Shelby	
M	Born: 1690	in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
	Married: February 09, 1715/16	in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
	Died: Bef. July 18, 1751	in: Frederick Co, MD
	Spouse: Catherine Morgan	
4	Name: Riceus Selby	
M	Born: 1693	in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
	Married:	in:
	Died: WFT Est. 1694-1783	in:
	Spouse:	
5	Name: Elizabetha Selby	
F	Born: 1696	in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
	Married:	in:
	Died: WFT Est. 1697-1790	in:
	Spouse:	
6	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
7	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
8	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	

12/5

husband: William Shelby

Born: Bef. 1765
Married: Bef. 1796
Died: 1832
Father:
Mother:

in:
in: Chester Co? SC
in: Fairfield Co, SC

Other Spouses:

Wife: Sarah? ???

Born: Bef. 1765
Died: WFT Est. 1801-1860
Father:
Mother:

in:
in:

Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: John Shelby Born: Abt. 1796 Married: February 14, 1816 Died: December 11, 1875 Spouse: Martha Jones	in: Chester Co?, SC in: SC in: Kennedale, Tuscaloosa Co, AL
M		
2	Name: James Shelby Born: Abt. 1797 Married: Bef. 1842 Died: Aft. 1860 Spouse: Margaret ???	in: SC in: AL? in: Tuscaloosa Co, AL?
M		
3	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
4	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
5	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
6	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
7	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
8	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:

husband: William Shelby

Born: Bef. 1790
Married: Abt. 1815
Died: Abt. 1832
Father:
Mother:

in:
in: Dickson Co TN?
in: Dickson Co, TN

Other Spouses:

Wife: Sarah A King

Born: WFT Est. 1774-1801
Died: WFT Est. 1834-1889
Father:
Mother:

in:
in: Johnson Co, AR?

Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: Isaac L? Shelby Born: Abt. 1812 Married: March 22, 1833 Died: Abt. 1832 Spouse: Sarah Simpson	in: TN? in: Dickson Co, TN in: Dickson Co, TN
2	Name: George W Shelby Born: January 23, 1816 Married: Abt. 1839 Died: September 27, 1855 Spouse: Sarah J ???	in: Dickson Co?, TN in: Clarksville, Johnson Co, AR in: Johnson Co, AR
3	Name: Mandivell Shelby Born: Abt. 1817 Married: Died: WFT Est. 1818-1907 Spouse:	in: Dickson Co?, TN? in: in:
4	Name: Anna M Shelby Born: Abt. 1817 Married: Abt. 1835 Died: WFT Est. 1841-1911 Spouse: William Dillard Turner	in: Dickson Co?, TN in: Johnson Co? AR in:
5	Name: Granville Shelby Born: Aft. 1818 Married: Died: WFT Est. 1819-1908 Spouse:	in: Dickson Co?, TN? in: in:
6	Name: Elizabeth Shelby Born: Abt. 1829 Married: Abt. 1847 Died: WFT Est. 1853-1923 Spouse: George J Turner	in: Dickson Co?, TN in: Johnson Co? AR in:
7	Name: Alfred Shelby Born: Bef. 1832 Married: Died: WFT Est. 1833-1922 Spouse:	in: Dickson Co?, TN in: in:
8	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:

Virginia Roberts

From: Virginia Roberts <vgrifton@pinebelt.net>
To: mathis <mathis@web-access.net>
Subject: Re:
Date: Wednesday, April 15, 1998 9:02 AM

I found 1 Woodard, 12 Woodward, 8 Drinkard, in index Sumter County, Al Index to Wills and Estate Administrations 1834-1884, Register of Deaths 1881-1892 and Cemetery Records By Joseph F. Stesall & Jud K. Arrington order # S712. I gave \$36 for it, telephone 800-398-7709 or 301-390-7709 Fax 1-800-276-1760 or 1-301-390-7153 . Jud is also coming out with cemetery book real soon my name is on that list . It is being printed in Livingston, Al at the college. If you want that one I can ask Jud to put you on list I have been on year I guess his health is bad. And he got this information in cemetery's years ago but think it would be later than Joe's. I am 71 years old I don't go to bed til 10 or 11 most times up at 6:30 or 7 No as of yet don't do much surfing (leaving that to younger folks. I have 50 years of information I am trying to get in this computer. My son upgraded and I got his old one , Guess what I run out of memory so now I have(he says) all I'll need. I do not know much about computers. But have most of what I have on Jarmans in here , like a little more ,Should finish today. Til I get papers from you. I have not printed it out yet wait to see what you have. I am in touch with others from Texas . Have a cousin near Temple , and my brother and his wife just made a trip to Texas ,and other states out there and back here then to Fla. and back home to Mich. Got to get busy Bye Virginia

> From: mathis <mathis@web-access.net>
> To: Virginia Roberts <vgrifton@mail.pinebelt.net>
> Subject:
> Date: Wednesday, April 15, 1998 12:27 AM
>
> You're up late down there. Are you surfing the Net for Jarman relatives
> (grin). I'm in Texas. I E mailed Heritage books for Joseph's book. They
> didn't answer. What is the name of his book. Maybe I can just call them.
> You said it was all before 1865 or so. Does it have a lot of Woodward,
> Woodard, Drinkard information in it? Mickey
>
> I'm in central Texas -south of Abilene about 80 miles in a small town. To
> bed now Mickey .

Virginia Roberts

From: Virginia Roberts <vgrafton@pinebelt.net>
To: mathis <mathis@web-access.net>
Subject: Re: Joseph Patrick
Date: Tuesday, April 14, 1998 10:16 PM

Strange indeed, I thought of you when he said was sending my address to some one. I thought of telling you what I had gotten , started to send you his letter. So sort of odd . I sent him Thank you note, and sorry about Mr Patrick. I am in Sumter Co. Al. Where are you? seems as if around corner,(: Lets hope we find some answers in his papers. Virginia

> From: mathis <mathis@web-access.net>
> To: Virginia Roberts <vgrafton@mail.pinebelt.net>
> Subject: Joseph Patrick
> Date: Tuesday, April 14, 1998 11:29 PM
>
> It is a strange world. I received a note telling me you had written to
> Joseph-that you had written to the old address, and the writer wondered
> it
> I would share Joseph Patrick's information with you. I had to smile since
> we had already talked about me sending you all his information when I get
> it sorted. Joseph died March 5th with cancer. Hope you are okay. Mickey
Mathis

Virginia Roberts

From: Virginia Roberts <vgrifton@pinebelt.net>
To: sparkya@gte.net
Subject: Re: Letter to J. R. Patrick
Date: Tuesday, April 14, 1998 9:10 AM

Thank you so much for answering my letter, I am sorry about Mr Patrick.
Sincerely Virginia

> From: William G. Imler <sparkya@gte.net>
> To: vgrifton@pinebelt.net
> Subject: Letter to J. R. Patrick
> Date: Tuesday, April 14, 1998 1:33 AM
>
> Dear Virginia;
>
> I received your letter as Mr. Patrick's Personal Representative looking
> after his affairs.
>
> He passed on this March 5, 1998.
>
> I'm writing to let you know that his records and research materials are
> being shipped to a researcher known by Mr. Patrick and selected by his
> family to review and process his work. I will pass your request to share
> information on with a copy of this email sent via separate cover.
>
> I know that Mr. Patrick would have enjoyed receiving your letter and
would
> have responded at his first opportunity. After retiring he enjoyed
> researching his family history and each new relative encountered or
> researcher found working on this family lines, was the part of his effort
> he enjoyed most.
>
> Sincerely,
>
> William G. Imler
> Personal Representative For the Estate of
> Joseph R. Patrick Jr.

Husband: Thomas Jarman, Sr.

Born: Abt. 1796 *30 Mar 1797* in: NC
Married: Abt. 1827 in: Unknown *Sumter Co. AL*
Died: WFT Est. 1834-1887 *16 Dec 1887* in: Unknown
Father:
Mother:

Other Spouses:

Will Bk 2 P 1618 Sumter Co. AL

Wife: Mary (Unknown)

Born: Abt. 1797 *12 Feb 1797* in: NC
Died: WFT Est. 1834-1892 *7 Sept 1891* in: Unknown *Sumter Co. AL*
Father:
Mother:

Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: Roxey Jarman Born: Abt. 1828 Married: November 19, 1846 Died: WFT Est. 1863-1923 Spouse: William Drinkard	in: NC in: Sumter Co. AL in: Unknown
2	Name: Thomas Jarman, Jr. Born: Abt. 1831 Married: Abt. 1856 Died: WFT Est. 1862-1922 Spouse:	in: in: MS in:
3	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
4	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
5	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
6	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
7	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
8	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:

The Submitter for Volume 2, Tree 1623 provided the following contact address:

JOSEPH R PATRICK JR
5661 MARIC RD
EL DORADO, CA 95623-4972

39 *1000* *6503311*

Notes

Thomas Jarman Sr., wife of Mary, has apparently passed on. She is living with Sallie (Sara) Drinkard, her granddaughter, age 19.

231

184

HUSBAND: WILLIAM DRINKARD

Born: Abt. 1820 in: AL
Married: November 19, 1846 in: Sumter Co. AL
Died: WFT Est. 1863-1912 in: Unknown
Father:
Mother:
Other Spouses:

Wife: Roxey Jarman

Born: Abt. 1828 in: NC
Died: WFT Est. 1863-1923 in: Unknown
Father: Thomas Jarman, Sr.
Mother: Mary (Unknown)
Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

I F	1	Name: Sarah Ellen Drinkard Born: Abt. 1849 in: AL Married: in: Died: WFT Est. 1850-1943 in: Unknown Spouse:
F	2	Name: Mary Drinkard Born: 1850 in: AL Married: in: Died: WFT Est. 1851-1944 in: Unknown Spouse:
M	3	Name: James Clarence Drinkard Born: February 1854 in: AL Married: December 24, 1884 in: AL Died: WFT Est. 1902-1946 in: Unknown Spouse: Sarah Pennington Woodward
F	4	Name: Georgiana Lindsey Born: 1860 in: Married: in: Died: WFT Est. 1861-1954 in: Spouse:
	5	Name: - Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
	6	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
	7	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
	8	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:

151
1135

Notes

A John Jarman married a Mrs. Jane Wilkerson (or Wilkinson) on August 7, 1794 in North Carolina. This makes them candidates as parents on Thomas Jarman, father of Roxey Jarman.

132
281

Notes

Roxey appears on the 1850 US census with husband William and daughters Sarah E{llen} and Mary S. William was 30 years old, Roxey 2, Sarah 2 and Mary 2 months. James Clarence was born in 1854. Roxie does not appear on the 1860 or any subsequent census. She recently died in childbirth with James. The 1850 Census shows her birthplace as NC. Others show it as GA. The 1850 Census indicates that neither she nor her husband William could read or write.

have not been able to positively identify her parents though I believe them to be Thomas Jarman, Sr. and Mary {unknown}. Thomas' parents are, I believe, John Jarman and Mrs. Jane Wilkerson. They were married August 7, 1794 in NC.

here is a Mary Jarman, age 70, on the 1870 census living with Sallie (Sarah Ellen) Drinkard, (her granddaughter?). Sallie is 19 years old on this census which would put her date of birth as 1850/1851. Thomas must have died sometime between the 1850 and 1860 census. Age discrepancies on the census are very common.

Born: Abt. 1831
 Married: Abt. 1856
 Died: WFT Est. 1862-1922
 Father: Thomas Jarman, Sr.
 Mother: Mary (Unknown)
 Other Spouses:

in:
 in: MS
 in:

Wife:

Born:
 Died:
 Father:
 Mother:

in:
 in:

Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1
 F
 Name: S. P. Jarman
 Born: Abt. 1841
 Married:
 Died: WFT Est. 1850-1935
 Spouse:

in:
 in:
 in:

2
 M
 Name: William T. Jarman
 Born: Abt. 1844
 Married:
 Died: WFT Est. 1845-1934
 Spouse:

in:
 in:
 in:

3
 M
 Name: P. Bryant Jarman
 Born: Abt. 1857
 Married:
 Died: WFT Est. 1858-1947
 Spouse:

in:
 in:
 in:

4
 Name:
 Born:
 Married:
 Died:
 Spouse:

in:
 in:
 in:

5
 Name:
 Born:
 Married:
 Died:
 Spouse:

in:
 in:
 in:

6
 Name:
 Born:
 Married:
 Died:
 Spouse:

in:
 in:
 in:

7
 Name:
 Born:
 Married:
 Died:
 Spouse:

in:
 in:
 in:

8
 Name:
 Born:
 Married:
 Died:
 Spouse:

in:
 in:
 in:

Notes

ives with Bryant Jarman, age 13 (student) and William Jarman, age 10 (student). No wife is listed.

I seem to have misplaced a census record, probably 1860, and will have to get another printout. I have no idea who S. P. Jarman is, he/she is only 10 years after Thomas Jr. The same holds true for William T.

Virginia Roberts

From: cynthia dean <cgdean@bellsouth.net>
To: Virginia Roberts <vgraffon@mail.pinebelt.net>
Subject: Jarman, Obediah census 1850-60
Date: Sunday, March 29, 1998 2:25 PM

Virginia,
I said Emmanuel Jarman died in 1841, but I think it was 1843. Other people had sent it to me as 1841, and on my notes from his will I wrote Feb 5, 1841, but that may have been the day he wrote the will, because he is still mentioned in the court minutes of 1842.
I'll have to follow up on that. I think I have that will book on permanent loan at the LDS library.

Here are some census excerpts. I do not know the relationship of all these different Jarmans yet. I am in touch with descendants of Berryman Jarman, but they had their lineage all messed up, tracing it back to the wrong person.

> 1850 Census - SUMPTER CO. AL - p. 334

>
> Jarman, Berry 62 M farmer \$1280 NC
> " Mary 62 F NC
> Pool, Mary J. 12 F AL
> " J--- 10 M AL
> " Elijah 8 M AL
> " Munroe 6 F AL

> p. 337

> Jarman, Thomas 25 M farmer \$500 GA
> " Olive 18 F SC
> (next page)
> " Berryman 1 M AL

> p. 338

> McElroy, Isaac R. 45 M farmer 3000 GA
> " Nancy 47 F GA
> (Bunch of kids)
> McElroy, Wm. H. 25 M farmer AL
> " Nancy 23 F AL
> Jarman, William T. 6 M AL
> " Mary E. 4 F AL

> (There are McElroys and Hills living around the Jarmans. Do
> you know anything of them?)

> p. 339

> Jarman, Thomas 54 M farmer \$3000 NC
> " Mary 53 F NC
> " Annie 20 F NC
> " Thomas 19 M farmer NC
> " Martin Lewis 21 M farmer NC

> (That last name may have just been Martin Lewis, not Jarman.)
 >
 > JARMAN, OBEDIAH 34 M farmer 200 NC
 > " Ann 33 F NC
 > " William 11 M AL
 > " Henry 6 M AL
 > " Nancy J. 1/12 F AL
 >
 > p. 264
 > 118-120
 > Jarman, Rufus T. 33 M farmer AL
 > " Sarah 15 F AL
 > (Don't know who these are)

LAUDERDALE CO. MS - 1860

p. 48

#306

JARMAN, O. F. 52 M farmer \$1000

\$1500 NC

" Ann F. 41

F

NC

" Henry M. 16 M farm
 laborer AL

" Mary J. (?Nancy) 10

F

AL

" Sydney F. C. 8

M

MS

" Pickney H. 4

M

MS

Rolley, Wm. 20 farm
 laborer AL

I also picked up people named Giles who were from Jones Co. and are connected with some Jarmans. Do you know anything about them?

How J. H. Jarman and Elizabeth in Monroe Co. MS in 1860?

Cynthia

142

Husband: Henry McDaniel Jarman

Born: 20 October 1844 in: Ala.
Married: Abt. 1869 in: Miss.
Died: 17 February 1917 in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
Father: Obediah F. Jarman
Mother: Dora Ann F. Roddy
Other Spouses:

Wife: Mary Ellen Hudson

Born: 20 May 1853 in: Ga.
Died: 04 April 1918 in: Lauderdale Co. Miss.
Father: M. Hudson
Mother: Vena Shelby
Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1 M	Name: John Wesly Jarman Born: 14 September 1870 Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
2 M	Name: Asbury Berry Jarman Born: 11 January 1872 Married: Died: 1936 Spouse: Alice Thomas	in: Miss. in: in: Seaboard, Bethel Chapel, Ala.
3 F	Name: Mary (Jenny) Elizabeth Jarman Born: 20 December 1873 Married: Died: 07 February 1944 Spouse: George Dumont	in: in: in:
4 F	Name: Minnie Lee Jarman Born: 02 November 1875 Married: Died: Spouse: Thomas Mitchum	in: Miss. in: in: Lauderdale , Lauderdale Co. Miss.
5 F	Name: Dora Ann Jarman Born: 29 December 1877 Married: 14 January 1894 Died: 08 April 1960 Spouse: Locky Sheffield, Jr.	in: Lauderdale , Lauderdale Co. Miss. in: Meridian, Lauderdale Co, MS Bk. 2, A page 175 in: Cuba , Sumter Co. Ala.
6 F	Name: Lula Jane Jarman Born: 27 November 1879 Married: Died: August 1937 Spouse: John B. Smith	in: Miss. in: in: Miss.
7 F	Name: Emma Lou Jarman Born: 11 June 1881 Married: Died: Spouses: Shab Stewart, Andrew Richardson	in: Miss. in: in: Lockhart ,Miss.

Family Group Record

Husband: Obediah F. JARMAN		LDS Ordinance Data	
Born: Abt. 1816	Place: North Carolina	Bap:	
Chr:	Place:	End:	
Married: 28 Apr 1844	Place: Bk. 1 page 287 Sumter Co. Ala.	Seal:	
Died:	Place: Civil War	SP:	
Buried:	Place:		
Father:			
Mother:			
Other Spouses:			
Wife: Dora Ann F. RODDY		LDS Ordinance Data	
Born: Jun 1816	Place: North Carolina	Bap:	
Chr:	Place:	End:	
Died:	Place:	SP:	
Buried:	Place:		
Father:			
Mother:			
Other Spouses:			
CHILDREN		LDS Ordinance Data for Children	
1	Name: William JARMAN		
	Born: Abt. 1839	Place:	Bap:
M	Married:	Place:	End:
	Died:	Place:	SP:
	Spouse:		
2	Name: Henry McDaniel JARMAN		
	Born: 20 Oct 1844	Place: Ala.	Bap:
M	Married: Abt. 1869	Place: Miss.	End:
	Died: 17 Feb 1917	Place: Lauderdale Co. Miss.	SP:
	Spouse: Mary Ellen HUDSON		
3	Name: Nancy Jane JARMAN		
	Born: Apr 1850	Place: Sumter Co. Ala.	Bap:
F	Married: 31 Dec 1875	Place: Bk1A page 520 Lauderdale Co. Miss	End:
	Died:	Place:	SP:
	Spouse: William Lonza SHELBY		
4	Name: Sidney F. C. JARMAN		
	Born: 1852	Place:	Bap:
M	Married:	Place:	End:
	Died:	Place:	SP:
	Spouse:		
5	Name: Pinkney H. JARMAN		
	Born: 1856	Place:	Bap:
M	Married:	Place:	End:
	Died:	Place:	SP:
	Spouse:		

Name and Address of Submitter:

Check one option for all individuals on this form:
☐ A. Please provide all proxies at any temple
☐ B. I will provide proxies for ☐ Bap ☐ End ☐ Seal
 at the _____ temple.

Relationship of Submitter to Husband _____ Wife _____

145

Family Group Record

Husband:	Obediah F. JARMAN
Born:	Abt. 1816
in:	North Carolina
in:	Civil War
Address and Phone(s)	
Medical	
Notes	
Marriage Information	
Wife:	Dora Ann F. RODDY
Married:	28 Apr 1844
Beginning status:	Married
in:	Bk. 1 page 287 Sumter Co. Ala.
Marriage Notes	

Family Group Record

Wife:	Dora Ann F. RODDY
Born:	Jun 1816
in:	North Carolina
Fact 6:	1900
	In house hold of Nancy Shelby ,dau ,Miss
Address and Phone(s)	

Medical

Notes

Found in 1850 census Sumter Co. Ala. Gaston Div. house hold 1280 Dora Ann Roddy

Family Group Record

Rela
2.1

Child:	William JARMAN
Born:	Abt. 1839
Relationship with Father:	Obediah F. Jarman - Natural
Relationship with Mother:	Dora Ann F. Roddy - Natural
Address and Phone(s)	
Medical	
Notes	
Marriage Information	
Marriage Notes	

821449

Family Group Record

Child:	Henry McDaniel JARMAN
Born:	20 Oct 1844
in:	Ala.
Died:	17 Feb 1917
in:	Lauderdale Co. Miss.
Relationship with Father:	Obediah F. Jarman - Natural
Relationship with Mother:	Dora Ann F. Roddy - Natural

Address and Phone(s)	
-----------------------------	--

Medical

Notes

Henry McDaniel Jarman had fair skin with piercing blue eyes

Marriage Information	
Wife:	Mary Ellen HUDSON
Married:	Abt. 1869
Beginning status:	Married
in:	Miss.

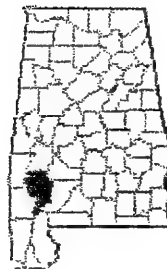
Marriage Notes

Family Group Record

Child:	Sidney F. C. JARMAN
Born:	1852
Relationship with Father:	Obediah F. Jarman - Natural
Relationship with Mother:	Dora Ann F. Roddy - Natural
Address and Phone(s)	
Medical	
Notes	
Marriage Information	
Marriage Notes	

Family Group Record

Child:	Pinkey H. JARMAN
Born:	1856
Relationship with Father:	Obediah F. Jarman - Natural
Relationship with Mother:	Dora Ann F. Roddy - Natural
Address and Phone(s)	
Medical	
Notes	
Marriage Information	
Marriage Notes	



Clarke County, Alabama

The Elington Drinkard Family Bible

Philadelphia: Published by Edward W. Miller, Artisan Bldg., Ranstead Place 1840

The original is in the hands of Drinkard Researcher Janie Prince Houston, Texas

Births

Elington Drinkard was born June 22 AD 1799 Tabith Drinkard was born December 34 AD 1804 (She Was a Mobley) Jeremiah Drinkard was born October 10 AD 1819 William Drinkard was born June 2 AD 1821 Elizabeth Drinkard was born April 17 AD 1823 Lemuel Drinkard was born February 1 AD 1825 John M. Drinkard was born January 7 AD 1827 Jesse Drinkard was born April 4 AD 1829 Mary Drinkard was born February 26 AD 1831 W. J.(G) Drinkard was born February 7 1833 F. E. Drinkard (Frances) was born November 16 1834 Allen Drinkard was born May 5 AD 1837 Jerusa A. Drinkard was born April 30 AD 1839 Marion Drinkard was born March 10 AD 1843 Sarah E. Drinkard was born December 27 AD 1845 (d. 4 April 1896)

Deaths

Marion Drinkard died August 12 AD 1859 Jermiah Drinkard deid May 17 AD 1857 Tabitha Drinkard died December 14 AD 1859 (Marengo Co.) Elington Drinkard died August 8 AD 1873 Sallie E. Taylor died April 4 1846

No marriage records in the Bible

I am a descendant of Elington/Jeremiah Drinkard. Will share or appreciate any information on this or other Drinkard families in Alabama Elington and descendants were found in both Marengo and Clarke Co., Alabama. Any information will be appreciated. M. Mathis mathis@web-access net.

22/154

Born: Abt. 1858 in:
 Married: Abt. 1879 in: Lauderdale Co MS
 Died: WFT Est. 1885-1949 in:
 Father:
 Mother:
 Other Spouses:

Wife: Nancy Jane Jarman

Born: Abt. 1860 in:
 Died: WFT Est. 1885-1954 in:
 Father:
 Mother:
 Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: William Henry Shelby Born: September 27, 1880 Married: Died: WFT Est. 1881-1970 Spouse:	in: Lauderdale Co, MS in: in:
2	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
3	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
4	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
5	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
6	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
7	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
8	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:

World Family Tree 155
 Submitter for Volume 7, Tree 3812 provided the following contact address
 Vol 7 #. 381 MRS JUDITH A TROLINGER
 HUNT STAR RT, BOX 234
 INGRAM, TX 76035
 C.D. 6573011

Husband: Will Shelby

Born: March 19, 1875
Married: WFT Est. 1889-1900
Died: July 09, 1901
Father:
Mother:

in:
in: poss Laurence Co, TN
in: Laurence Co, TN

Other Spouses:

Wife: Maggie ???

Born: February 17, 1873
Died: April 1904
Father:
Mother:

in:
in: Laurence Co, TN

Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
2	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
3	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
4	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
5	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
6	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
7	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:
8	Name: Born: in: Married: in: Died: in: Spouse:

World Family Tree
Vol 7 # 3812 152
1

Husband: William Shelby

Born: Private in:
Married: Private in:
Died: in:
Father:
Mother:

Other Spouses:

Wife: Betsy Trull

Born: Private in:
Died: in:
Father:
Mother:

Other Spouses: Isaac Price

CHILDREN

1 Name: Coleman Shelby
Born: Private in:
M Married: Private in:
Died: in:
Spouse: Nancy Fowler

2 Name: Polly Shelby
Born: Private in:
F Married: Private in:
Died: in:
Spouse: Samuel Presson

3 Name: Nancy Shelby
Born: Private in:
F Married: Private in:
Died: in:
Spouse: Isham Helms

4 Name:
Born: in:
Married: in:
Died: in:
Spouse:

5 Name:
Born: in:
Married: in:
Died: in:
Spouse:

6 Name:
Born: in:
Married: in:
Died: in:
Spouse:

7 Name:
Born: in:
Married: in:
Died: in:
Spouse:

8 Name:
Born: in:
Married: in:
Died: in:
Spouse:

husband: William Shelby

Born: Abt. 1763 in: NC?
Married: Abt. 1783 in: NC?
Died: 1817 in: Livingston Co, KY
Father: Moses Shelby
Mother: Isabel Alexander?
Other Spouses:

Wife: Sarah ???

Born: Abt. 1763 in: NC
Died: August 23, 1852 in: Daviess Co, KY
Father:
Mother:
Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1	Name: Moses Shelby Born: Bef. 1793 Married: November 01, 1824 Died: Bef. 1850 Spouse: Paulina Thompson	in: NC? in: Union Co, KY in: poss Union Co, KY
2	Name: Thomas Shelby Born: Bef. 1794 Married: September 11, 1817 Died: Abt. May 1830 Spouse: Malinda S Bradburn	in: NC? in: Caldwell Co, KY in: Hopkins Co, KY
3	Name: Aaron Shelby Born: Abt. 1794 Married: July 09, 1813 Died: Aft. 1860 Spouse: Charity Elizabeth Cruise	in: SC in: Livingston Co, KY in:
4	Name: Sarah Shelby Born: Bef. 1800 Married: January 17, 1815 Died: Abt. 1855 Spouse: John Clinton, Jr	in: NC\GA? in: Livingston Co, KY in: prob Crittenden Co, KY
5	Name: Andrew N Shelby Born: Bef. 1800 Married: November 01, 1819 Died: Bef. 1850 Spouse: Susan Owsley	in: NC? in: Liv Co, KY in: Caldwell Co, KY
6	Name: Mary "Polly" Shelby Born: Abt. 1804 Married: June 04, 1822 Died: WFT Est. 1848-1899 Spouse: John Kemp	in: NC\GA? in: Liv Co, KY in:
7	Name: William Washington Shelby Born: Abt. 1808 Married: July 08, 1831 Died: Aft. 1880 Spouse: Elizabeth E McCormick	in: GA\KY? in: Henderson Co, KY in: Henderson Co, KY
8	Name: Isaac?? Shelby Born: Bef. 1810 Married: Died: WFT Est. 1811-1900 Spouse:	in: Liv Co, KY? in: in:

9	Name: Eliz "Betsy" Shelby	
F	Born: Bef. 1810	in: GA?
	Married: March 24, 1825	in: Liv Co, KY
	Died: WFT Est. 1846-1905	in:
	Spouse: George D Traylor	
10	Name: Laurena Shelby	
F	Born: May 10, 1810	in: Liv Co, KY
	Married: May 01, 1828	in: Henderson Co, KY
	Died: September 16, 1868	in: Henderson Co, KY
	Spouse: Baker Stembridge	
11	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
12	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
13	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
14	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
15	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
16	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
17	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
18	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	
19	Name:	
	Born:	in:
	Married:	in:
	Died:	in:
	Spouse:	

Husband: Moses Shelby

Born: Bef. 1728
Married: Abt. 1745
Died: October 13, 1776
Father: Evan Shelby
Mother: Catherine Morgan
Other Spouses:

in: Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales
in: "Hunts Cabin", Prince Georges's Co, MD
in: Mecklenburg Co, Nc

Wife: Isabel Alexander?

Born: WFT Est. 1712-1734
Died: Abt. 1806
Father:
Mother:

in:
in: Cabarrus Co, NC

Other Spouses:

CHILDREN

1 M	Name: John Shelby Born: WFT Est. 1744-1769 Married: Bef. 1785 Died: Bef. 1811 Spouse: Rebecca ???	in: On Rocky River, (now) Union Co, NC in: Mecklenburg Co, Nc in: Washington Co, GA
2 M	Name: Evan Shelby Born: Abt. 1748 Married: Abt. 1776 Died: April 1825 Spouse: Susanna Polk Alexander	in: "Hunts Cabin", Frederick Co, MD in: Mecklenburg Co, Nc in: Mecklenburg Co, Nc
3 M	Name: Thomas Shelby Born: 1750-1759 Married: Abt. 1783 Died: Bef. April 1799 Spouse: Sarah Helms?	in: "Hunt's Cabin", Frederick Co, MD in: Prob, Cabarrus Co, NC in: "Popular Springs", Cabarrus Co, NC
4 F	Name: Mary Shelby Born: Abt. 1752 Married: WFT Est. 1766-1797 Died: August 21, 1822 Spouse: Oliver Wiley	in: "Hunts Cabin", Frederick Co, MD in: NC in: Cabarrus Co, NC
5 F	Name: Eleanor Shelby Born: Abt. 1755 Married: Died: WFT Est. 1756-1849 Spouse:	in: "Hunts Cabin", Frederick Co, MD in: in:
6 M	Name: Moses Shelby Born: November 08, 1761 Married: March 01, 1784 Died: September 27, 1823 Spouse: Elizabeth Neil	in: Craven Co, SC in: York Co, SC in: Claiborne Co, MS
7 M	Name: William Shelby Born: Abt. 1763 Married: Abt. 1783 Died: 1817 Spouse: Sarah ???	in: NC? in: NC? in: Livingston Co, KY
8 F	Name: Catherine Shelby Born: Abt. 1769 Married: Died: WFT Est. 1770-1863 Spouse:	in: Mecklenburg Co, Nc in: in:

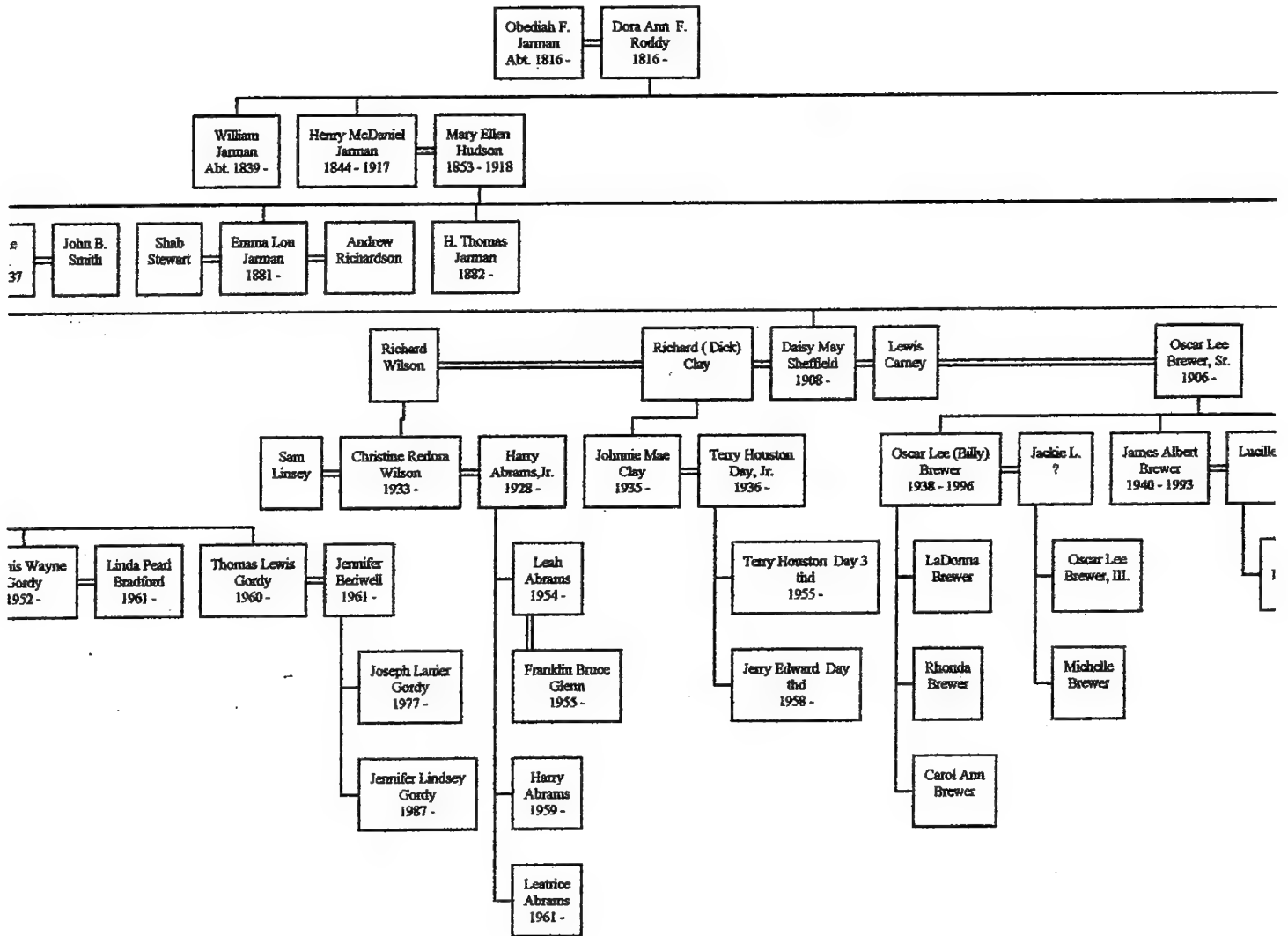
160

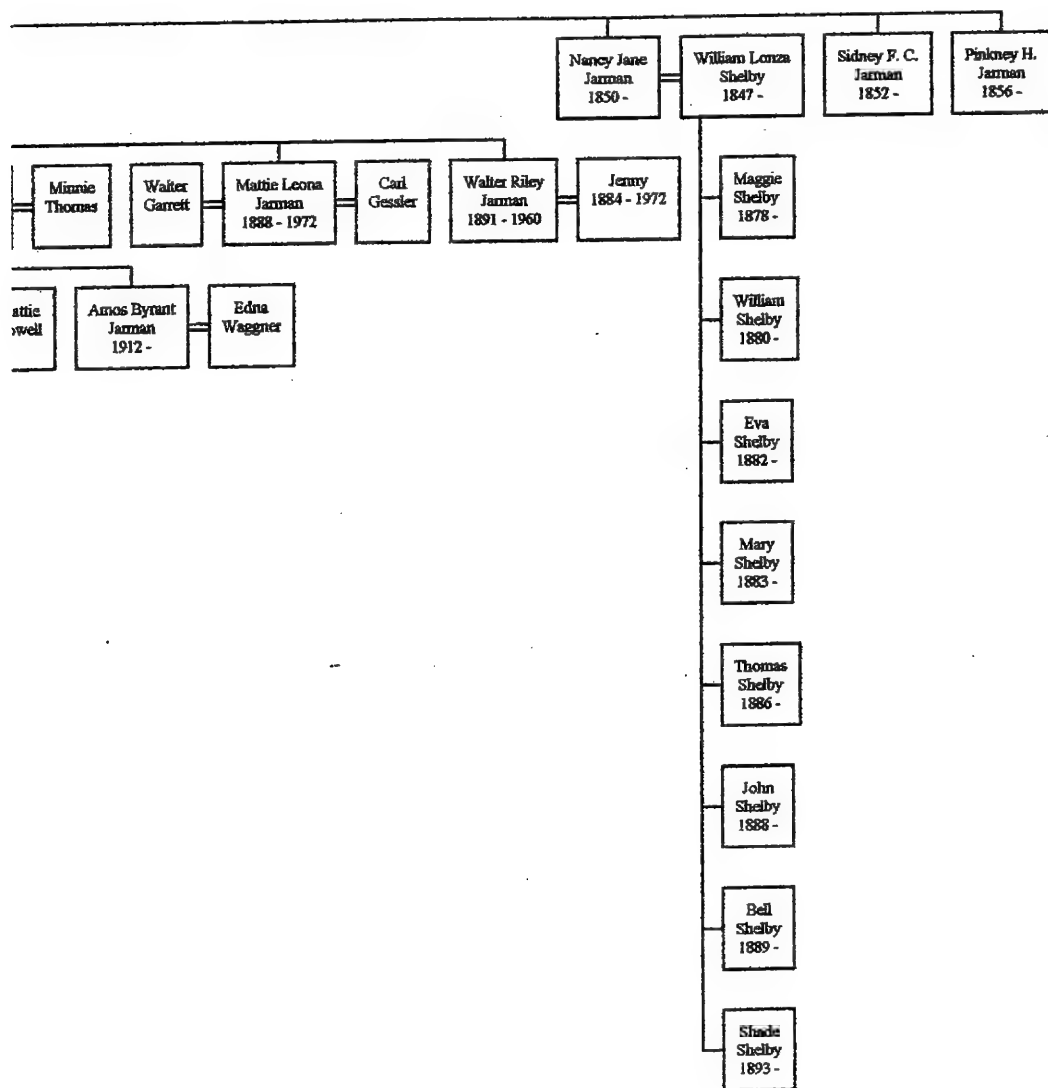
F	Born: December 16, 1772 Married: Died: September 25, 1844 Spouse:	in: Mecklenburg Co, Nc in: in: Cape Girardeau Co, MO
10 F	Name: Rachel Shelby Born: Abt. 1773 Married: Died: WFT Est. 1774-1867 Spouse:	in: Mecklenburg Co, Nc in: in:
11 F	Name: Isabel Shelby Born: Bef. 1776 Married: Died: October 1788 Spouse:	in: Mecklenburg Co, Nc in: in: Mecklenburg Co, Nc
12	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
13	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
14	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
15	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
16	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
17	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
18	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:
19	Name: Born: Married: Died: Spouse:	in: in: in:

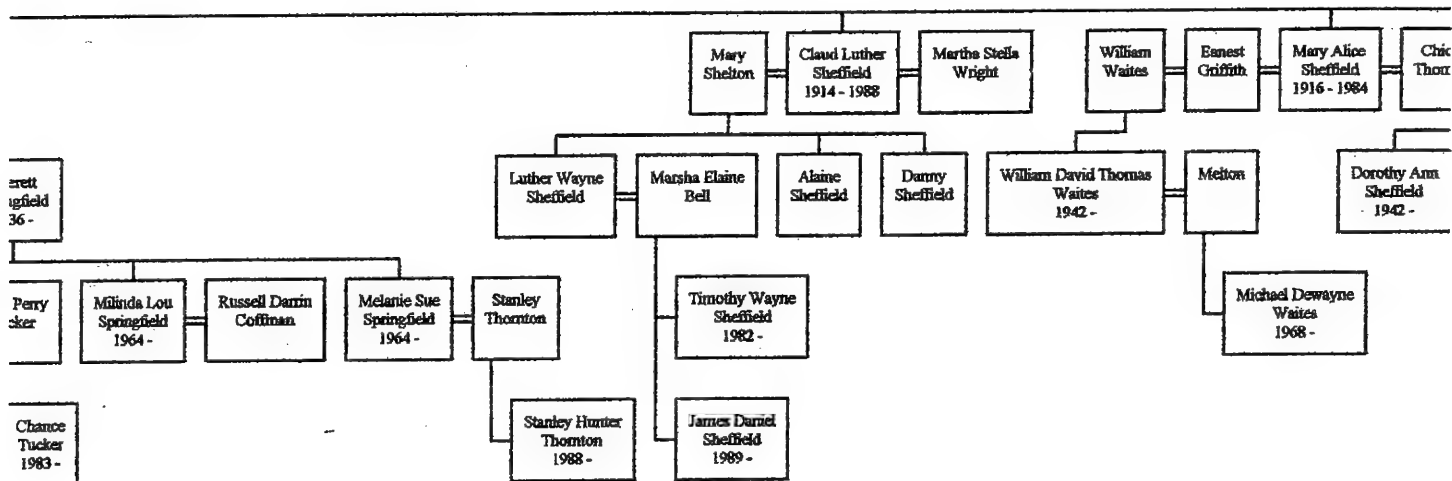
162

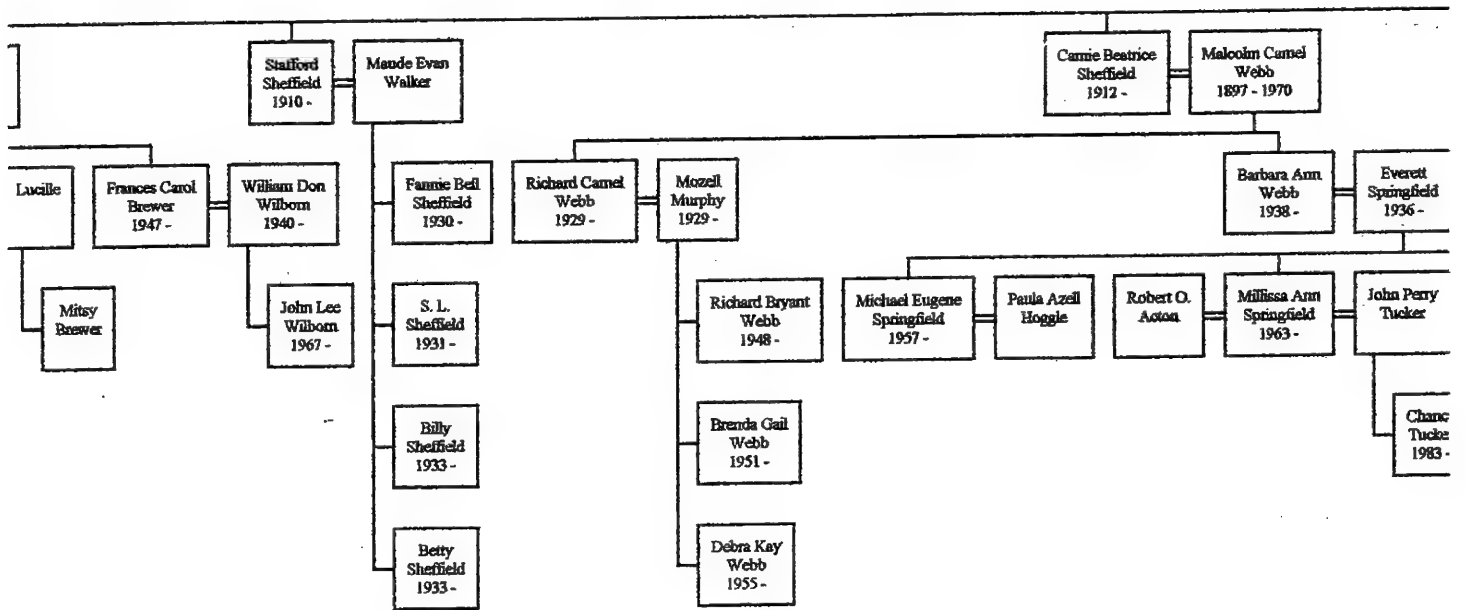
162

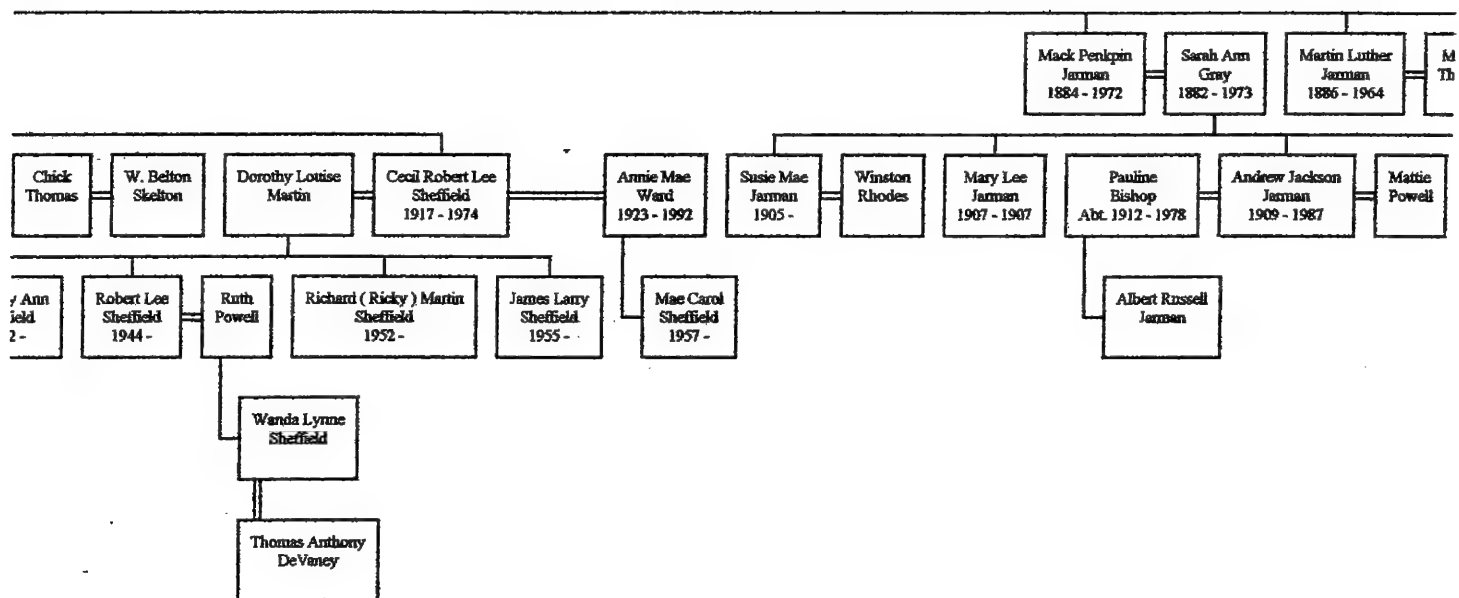
Descendants of Obediah F. Jarman

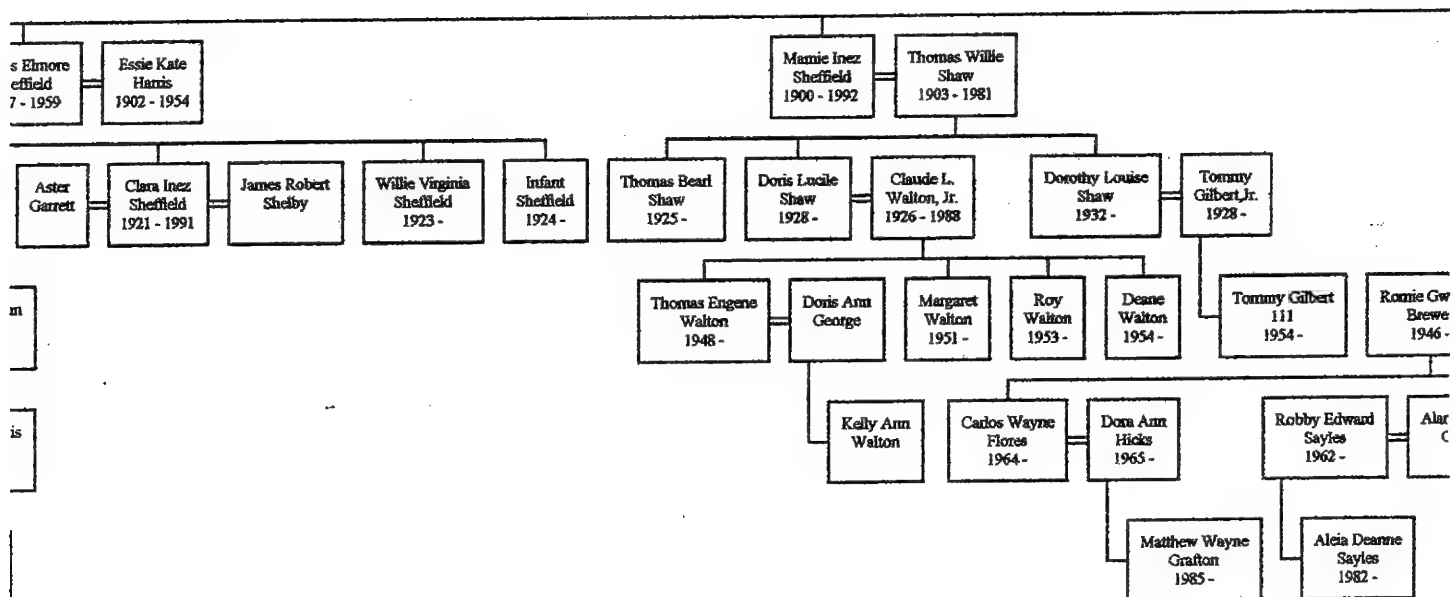




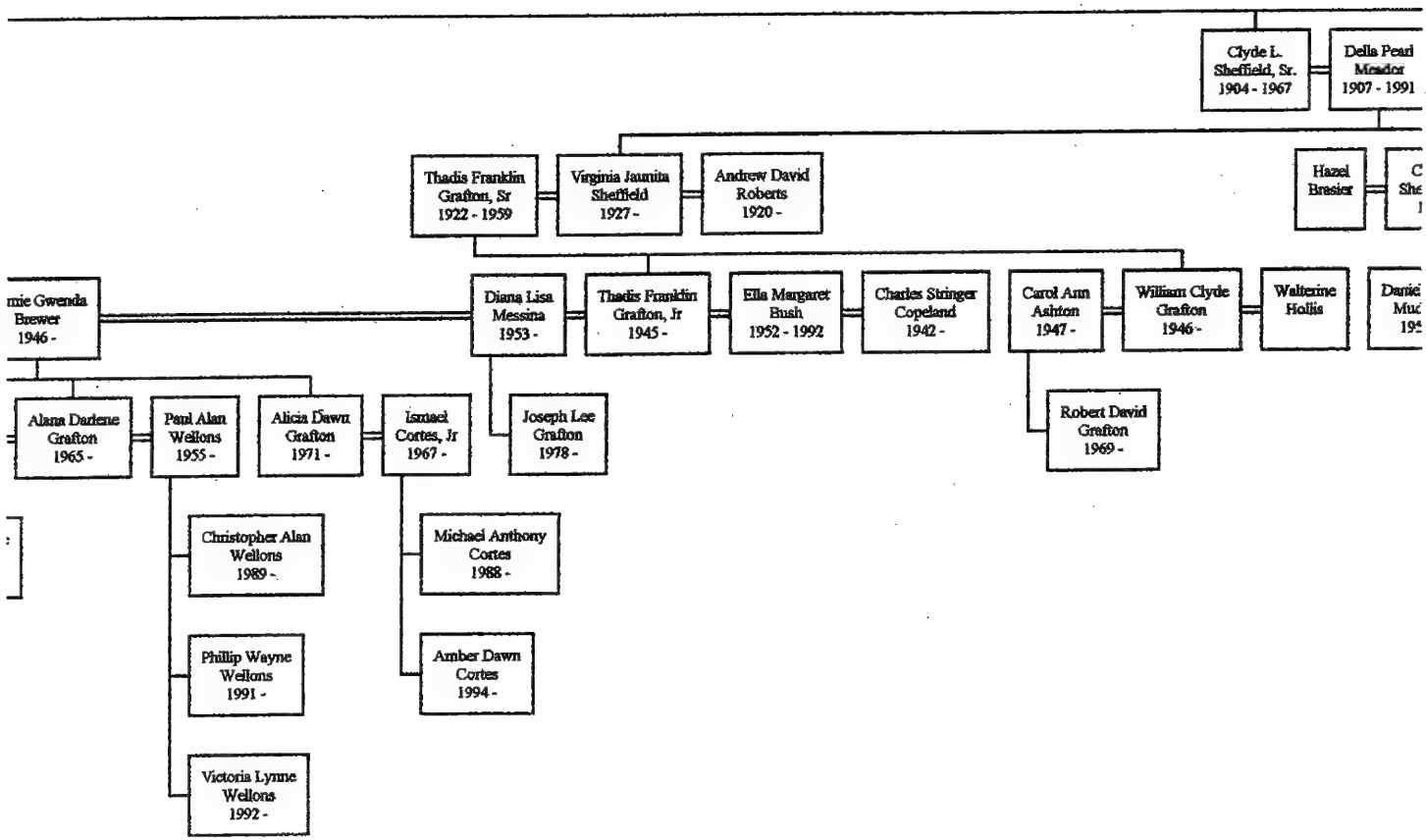




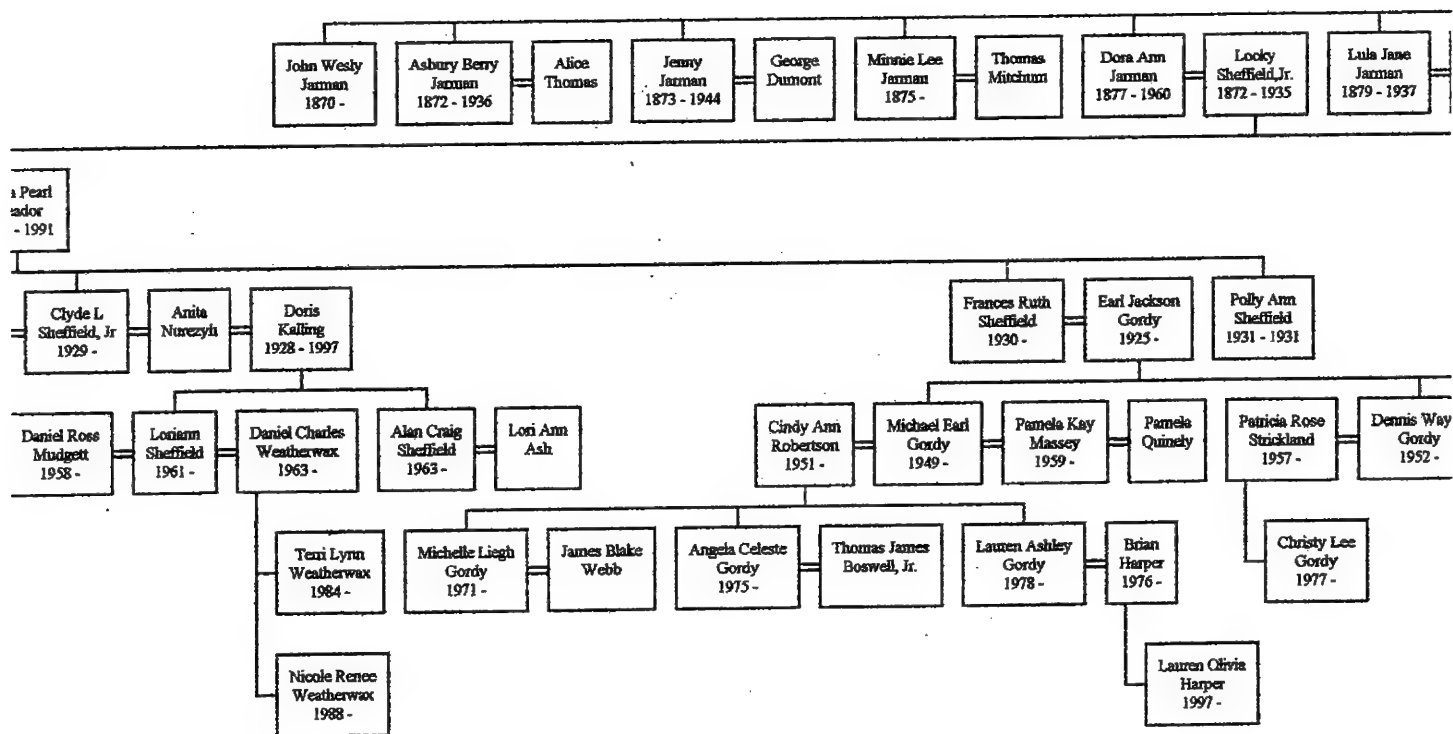


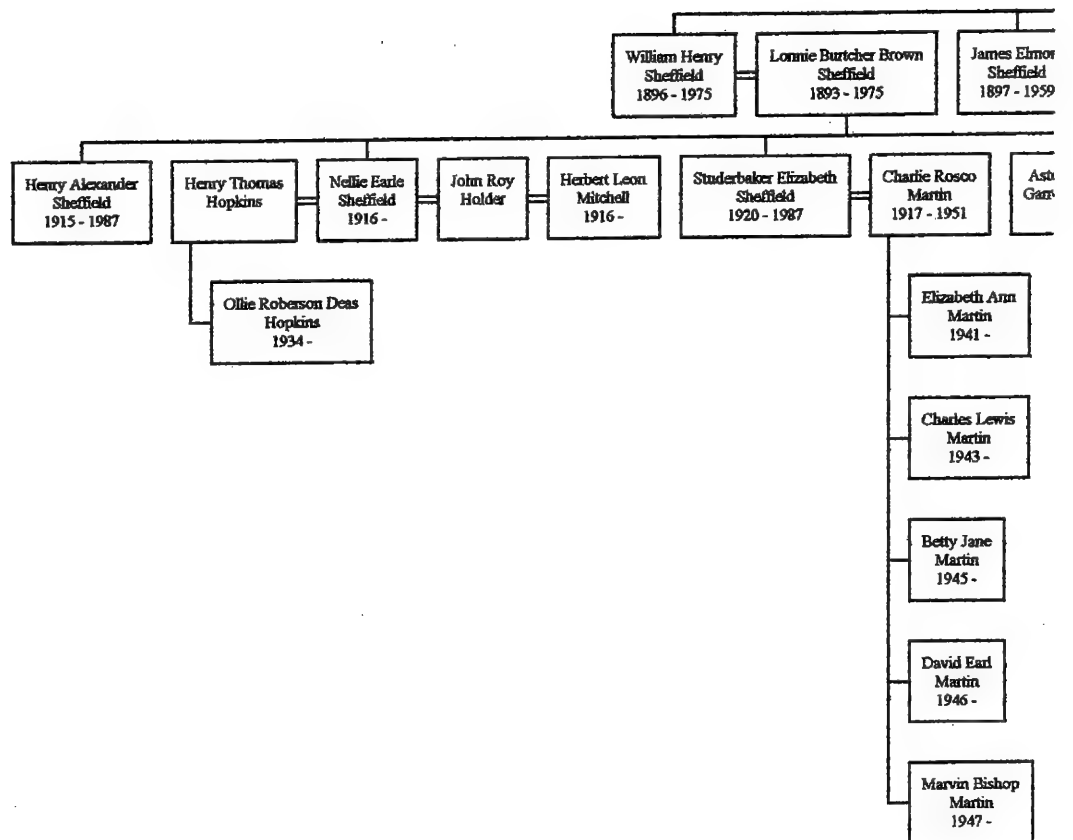


163



2/69





172

מחזורי חג המולד - 1997

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680,	===	Mary, dau. of
moved from Calvert Co. to		John Meads of
Queen Ann's Co., Md. in		Calvert Co., Md.
1729; relocated to Craven		
Co., NC in 1734; will 1761		

Jos. Jarman	dau. m.	Wm. Jarman	Robt. Jarman	Thos. Jarman	John Jarman
prob. 1762,	Stephen	will 1748,	will 1748,	will 1759,	m. Rachel
Queen Ann's	Yoe (?)	Queen Ann's	Queen Ann's	Onslow Co.,	Hall, will
Co. m. ==		Co., m.	Co., m. ==	NC.	prob. 1815,
Ann		Penelope	Maryann		Jones Co. NC
Thomas		Thomas			

(see notes)

Sarah Jarman, m. Solomon Knotts	Alice Jarman, m. Wm. Cannon	Joseph Jarman, b. 1737, presumably died an infant	Joseph German, b. 1739, moved to Dobbs Co., NC, will 1818, Williamson Co., Tennessee, == Elizabeth Humphreys	Thomas German b. 1743
---------------------------------------	--------------------------------	--	---	--------------------------

Joseph German, moved to Monroe Co. Mississippi	Serena, m. James Thompson -- Tristram German	Alcy, m. Patrick Hutton -- William German	Miriam, m. John Porter -- Nancy, m John Mears	Stephen Jarman, moved to Lauderdale Co., Alabama	Daniel German, b. 1787, d. 1858,	Zacheus German, moved to Morgan Co., Mo.
--	--	---	---	--	----------------------------------	--

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, ==	Mary, dau. of
moved from Calvert Co. to	John Meads of
Queen Ann's Co., Md. in	Calvert Co., Md.
1729; relocated to Craven	
Co., NC in 1734; will 1761	

<u>Jos. Jarman</u>	<u>dau. m.</u>	<u>Wm. Jarman</u>	<u>Robt. Jarman</u>	<u>Thos. Jarman</u>	<u>John Jarman</u>
prob. 1762,	Stephen	will 1748,	will 1748,	will 1759,	m. Rachel
Queen Ann's	Yoe (?)	Queen Ann's	Queen Ann's	Onslow Co.,	Hall, will
Co. m.		Co., m. ==	Co., m.	NC.	prob. 1815,
Ann Thomas		Penelope Thomas	Maryann		Jones Co. NC
		— —	— —		
		Stephen Jarman, will 1783, Queen Ann's Co.	Susannah Jarman, m. Benj. Saunders		

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761

Jos. Jarman prob. 1762, Queen Ann's Co. m. Ann Thomas	dau. m. Stephen Yoe (?)	Wm. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Penelope Thomas	Robt. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. == Maryann	Thos. Jarman will 1759, Onslow Co., NC.	John Jarman m. Rachel Hall, will prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC
---	-------------------------------	--	--	--	---

Robt. Jarman b. 1732, prob. 1782, Anson Co., NC, m. Mary Ann ==	Sophia -- Mary Ann	John Jarman b. 1740 will 1822, Anson Co. NC, m. Jane Hollingsworth	Ann -- Mary	Esther -- William, b. 1747
---	--------------------------	---	-------------------	-------------------------------------

Emory Jarman, b. 1763, Queen Ann Co., Md. d. 1839, Knox Co., Tennessee (see article)	Robt. Jarmon, b. 1769, d. 1829, Humphreys Co., Tennessee (See GED2HTML Pages)	William German, d. 1849, Randolph Co., Ala.
---	---	---

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761

Jos. Jarman prob. 1762, Queen Ann's Co. m. Ann Thomas	dau. m. Stephen Yoe (?) Penelope Thomas	Wm. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Penelope Thomas	Robt. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. == Maryann	Thos. Jarman will 1759, Onslow Co., NC.	John Jarman m. Rachel Hall, will prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC
---	---	--	--	--	---

Robt. Jarman, b. 1732, prob. 1782, Anson Co., NC, m. Mary Ann	Sophia -- Mary Ann	John Jarman b. 1740 <u>will</u> 1822, Anson Co. NC, == Jane Hollingsworth	Ann -- Mary	Esther -- William, b. 1747
---	--------------------------	--	-------------------	-------------------------------------

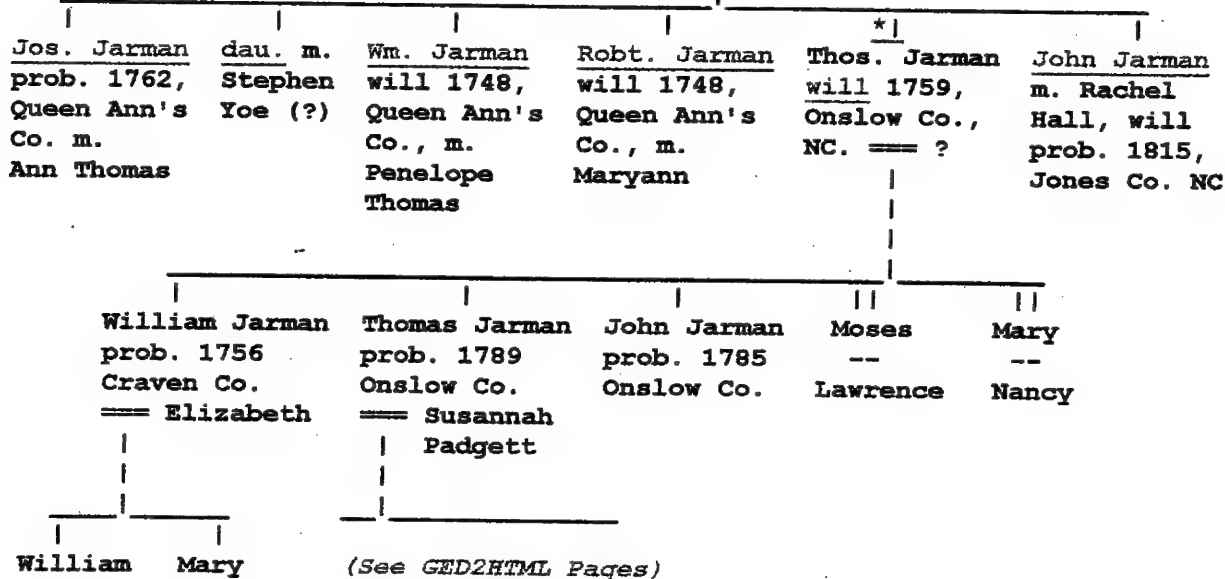
Maryann, m. William Rickets	William Jarman, d. 1845, Anson Co., m. Mary Hamer	Hanner, m. Wm. May	John Hollingsworth Jerman	Easter m. Robert Chappel
-----------------------------------	--	--------------------------	---------------------------------	--------------------------------

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

176

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761



* 20 June 1739 - Robert Jarman conveyed to his son Thomas Jarman, 150 acres on south side of Neuse River, it being half of the land patented by Robert Jarman and Thomas Smith on 1 July last. (Craven Co., NC, deeds, bk. 1, p. 3 (abstract provided by Donald E. Collins, Greenville, NC, 23 January 1986.)).

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

33

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to | John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in | Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven |
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761 |

Jos. Jarman prob. 1762, Queen Ann's Co. m. Ann Thomas	dau. m. Stephen Yoe (?)	Wm. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Penelope Thomas	Robt. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Maryann	Thos. Jarman will 1759, Onslow Co., NC.	John Jarman m. Rachel Hall, will prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC ==
---	-------------------------------	--	---	--	---

Robert Jarman, b. bef. 1753, d. bef. 1815 ==	John Jarman, b. bef 1753, will 1813, Jones Co., NC m. Ann Hopkins	Mary Jarman, d. bef. 1815, m. Winsett	Hall Jarman, will 1795, Jones Co., m. Ann McClendal
---	---	---	---

(See GED2HTML Pages)

Shadrach Jarman, will 1823, Hardeman Co., Tenn.	Acisey Jarman, m. Lemuel Koonce	Rachel Jarman, m. Buster	Robert Hall Jarman, b. 1781 moved to Wilson Co., Tennessee	Philpeana Jarman, m. Geo. Small	John L. Jarman, d. 1860, Hempstead Co., Ark.
---	--	-----------------------------------	---	---------------------------------------	--

177

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761

Jos. Jarman prob. 1762, Queen Ann's Co. m. Ann Thomas	dau. m. Stephen Yoe (?)	Wm. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Penelope Thomas	Robt. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Maryann	Thos. Jarman will 1759, Onslow Co., NC.	John Jarman m. Rachel Hall, will prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC
---	-------------------------------	--	---	--	---

Robert Jarman, b. bef. 1753, d. bef. 1815	John Jarman, b. bef 1753, will 1813, Jones Co., NC == Ann Hopkins	Mary Jarman, d. bef. 1815, m. Winsett	Hall Jarman, will 1795, Jones Co., m. Ann McClendal
---	---	---	---

Reuben Jarman	Emanuel Jarman,	Amos Jarman,	John Jarman	Betsey Jarman	Nancy, m. Angus
------------------	--------------------	-----------------	----------------	------------------	--------------------

179

--	will 1841,	d. 1861,	--	--	McMillan
Eleanor	Jones Co.	Lawrence	Hall	Rachel,	
m. Natl.		Co., Ala.	Jarman	m. Middleton	
Stanley					

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to | John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in | Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761

Jos. Jarman	dau. m.	Wm. Jarman	Robt. Jarman	Thos. Jarman	John Jarman
prob. 1762,	Stephen	will 1748,	will 1748,	will 1759,	m. Rachel
Queen Ann's	Yoe (?)	Queen Ann's	Queen Ann's	Onslow Co.,	Hall, will
Co. m.		Co., m.	Co., m.	NC.	prob. 1815,
Ann Thomas		Penelope	Maryann		Jones Co. NC
		Thomas			

Robert Jarman,	John Jarman,	Mary Jarman,	Hall Jarman,
b. bef. 1753,	b. bef 1753,	d. bef. 1815,	will 1795,
d. bef. 1815	will 1813,	== Winsett	Jones Co.,
	Jones Co., NC		== Ann
	m. Ann Hopkins		McClendal

3/30

Jarman	Mary	Susannah	Frances	McClendal	Mary
Winsett	Winsett	Winsett	Winsett	Jarman	Jarman
	m. Irwin	m. Hoyt	m. Jones	b. c1791	
				d. 1823	
				Duplin Co., NC	

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Will of Robert Jarman, Sr.

North Carolina State Archives: Craven Co., wills (original)

In the name of god amen I Robert jarman of Craven County being sick and weak in body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be to almighty god for it doe make this my Last Will and Testament disanulling and disallowing of any other will or wills made heretofore

I therefore commit my soul to Almighty god that gave it and my body to be buried in such a desent manner as my executors hereafter mentioned shall think fit

Item i leave and bequeath to Margret Wilkinson fifty acres of land at the begining end of ye tract whereon the testator now liveth and one sow and pigs and one foot wheel one gown of forty shillings price and one cours shift and a fine one one pare of shoes and stockins as a reward for he service ---

Item I leave to and bequeath to Margret Cookson one yearling hiefer ----

Item I leave and bequeath to my granson joseph jarman fifty acres of a tract of land lying in Queen Aanns County in the province of Maryland known by the name of St Martins

Item I leave and bequeath to my son john jarman all the part my lands living goods chattels and all and every substance to me appertaining after

my debts are paid and doe make him my sole executor of this my Last Will
and testament

Sealed Signed and delivered in the presance of us
this sixth day of August in the year of our Lord 1761:

Test Thos Chassher

Robt Jarman (Seal)

Test John Tilmnan

her

Test Rebecah + Davis

mark

DEATH: Robert Jarman died between 6 August 1761 and 27 August 1761, the date of Margaret Wilkinson's will. In this will she bequeath's to her son the land on Tuckahoe Swamp devised by "Robert Jermain Late of Craven County now in Occupation of John Jermain Son of the Late Robert..." [abstracted by William L. Murphy in GENEALOGICAL ABSTRACTS: DUPLIN COUNTY WILLS; 1730-1860 (Robb Hill, NC: Duplin County Historical Society, 1982), p. 177].



Wife of William Yoe

Evidence suggesting Robert Jarman had a daughter is found in a deed dated 5 June 1733 wherein Robert Jarman, Planter conveyed 68 acres of Branford to Stephen Yoe, Carpenter, "in consideration of love and affection and 1000 pounds of tobacco." [DEED] The name of Stephen Yoe's wife remains unknown.

DEED: Queen Ann's Co., deeds, RTA:225, as abstracted by R. Betrice Leonard in QUEEN ANN'S COUNTY, MARYLAND, LAND RECORDS; BOOK 2 (St. Michaels, MD: no pub, 1993), p. 52.



Will of William Jarman

Maryland State Archives: Maryland wills, 25:213-4

In the name of God Amen, I William Jarman of the County of Queen Anns in the Province of Maryland Planter being sick and weak in Body but in Sound

and Perfect memory thanks be to God and being clothed in my right mind thinks it Correspond and wishing Prudence to make ordain and appoint and confirm this my last Will and Testament.

Imprs, I bequeath my soul and Spirit to God that gave it. having through Christ my Saviour to obtain Salvation, 3rdly I give my Body to the Earth therein to be decently buried trusting in the merits of my Saviour to receive a Glorious resurrection on the last day for my estate as followeth, Item I give and Bequeath unto my son Stephen Jarman after my descease all that tract of Land called Hogg harbour formerly laid out for a certain Solomon Clastard lying on the East side of a marsh called Long marsh to him and his and his heirs forever. - Item I Give and Bequeath unto my Daughter Susannah one Negro man named Bris to her and her heirs forever.

Item I further more Constitute and appoint and ordain my well beloved wife to be my whole and Sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament as witness my hand and Seal this Eight day of January Anno Domini 1748.

Testors John Burk Junr)

John Fisher)

John Darnton)

his

William i Jarman (Seal)

mark

On the back of the foregoing will was written Viz Queen Anns County SS the 18th February 1747. John Burk Junr John Fisher and John Darnton the Subscribing Witnesses to the foregoing Will being duly and Solemnly Sworn on the holy Evangels of almighty God do depose and say that they saw the Testator William Jarman sign the same Will and heard him Publish and declare it to be his last Will and Testament that at the time of his so doing he was to the best of their apprehension of sound and disposing mind memory and that they did Subscribe their respective Names as Witnesses to the said Will in the Presence of the said Testator and at his request.

Sworn before me

William Tilghman DComry of Queen Anns County

Will of Robert Jarman, Jr.

Maryland State Archives: Queen Ann's County wills (original)

Queen Anns County SS

In the name of God amen I Robert Jarman Junr of the County and Province aforesaid being weak of body but of sound and perfect mind and memory Thanks be given to Almighty God do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following.

That is to say -

Imp. I commend my sole to god who gave it - and my body to the Earth, them to be decently Entered at the discreation of my well beloved Executrix hereafter mentioned -

Item. First I give and bequeath to my son Robert Jarman all my plantation where I now dwell called Newport containing 285 acres of land - to him and the heirs mail of his body lawfully begotten and in default of such issue - then I give and bequeath the same to my son John Jarman and the heirs mail of his body lawfully begotten and in default of such heirs then to the next

North Carolina State Archives: Anson County wills, vol. A, pp. 72-74

(The garbled naming of heirs is as it appears in the record.)

December 2th day 1816. In the name of God Amen. I John Garman of the County of Anson and State of North Carolina being in a low state of health, but in a Sound mind and memory thanks be given unto God for the same calling unto mind the mortality of body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die. I do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament. That is to say, principally and first of all I give and recommend my Soul into the hand of Almighty God that gave it, and my body I recommend to the Earth to be beared in a deacent Christian manner and at the discription of my executors hoping at the general resurection I shall recover the same again by the Mighty Power of God - As touching my worldly estate as pleased God to bless me with in this life, I give, devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form-

First I give to my loving Wife all of my estate during her life or Widowhood with the land and plantation whereon I now live, and after her death I give my son Hollingsworth Garman the land and plantation where on I now live, one hundred and fifty acres more or less, and I give to my son in law Robert Chappel five shillings starling and no more of my estate and after my wife death the remainder part of my estate to be equally divided among all my of my children, Maryann Rickets and William Garman & Hanner My & Hollingsworth Garman & Easter Chappels Children, -Trusse Garman I give to him one hundred acres of land it being the lower part of my land, and one feather bed and furniture. Jesse Garman & James Chappel and Jeney Chappel & John Chappel & Elisabeth Chappel & Eastling Chappel and then her six children to have her part of my estate to be equally divided among them and also I give to James Chapple at the age of twenty one years one Horse, bridle and Saddle to be worth forty dollars-

I deseir that Hanner May should have her part in money as the negroes may not be parted so far. I likewise Constitute, make and ordain my Wife Ginney Garman and William Garman my Executors of this my last Will and Testament- and I do hereby disallow revoke and disanal all & every other former Testament, Wills, Legacees, bequeaths and Executors by me any wise before mentioned and confirming this and no other to be my last Will and Testament

- In Witness whereof I have here unto set my hand and Seal this 2 day of December in the year of our Lord One Thousand eight hundred and sisteen-

Signed sealed and delivered by the said John Garman as his last Will and Testament and in the presents of us

Test

Reuben Phillips

his

James C Chappel

mark

her

Esebeth + Chappel

mark

Mrs Jane Jarman came into Court & renounces her right as Executrix of to the last Will & Testament of John Garman Decd.

her

Test- A Little D.C.

Jane b Jarman

mark

April Term 1822

Then the within Will was duly proven in open Court by the Oath of Reuben Phillips a Subscribing Witness, and ordered to be recorded

M Desmeeker Clerk

Will of Thomas Jarman

North Carolina State Archives: Office of Sec. of State, wills (original)

In the name of God amen the fifth day of April in ye year of our Lord one Thousand seven hundred and fifty nine I Thomas Jarman of Onslow County in the province of North Carolina planter being sick in body but of good and perfect memory thanks be to God and calling to remembrance the uncertain estait of this transatory life and that all flesh must yield unto death when it shall please God to call I do make and declare this my Last will and Testament in manner and form following first being penitent and sory for all my sins most humbly desiring forgiveness for the same I commend my soul unto Almighty God my Savoure and redeemer in whom by whose merit I trust and beleive assuradly to be saved and to inheret the kingdom of heaven and my body I commit to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Loving wife I give and bequeath to my Loving wife ye thirde part of my estate and lends hire my Negro wench during hire widerweed [?] and then to my Children with the rest of my Esteate to be equally devided amunst them all that as here named Thomas Jarman John Jarman Moses Jarman Larrrance Jarman Mary Jarman and Nancey Jarman the increase of the Negro wench to be devided a monst then all I give and bequeath to my son Williams Children William and Mary one sartan plantation that is on tuckaho Creek and one sarten mare and hire increase to be devided equal between them this only to be my Last will and testament -----

----- I have set my hand and seal day and date above written
Sealed signed published and Declared as the Last will and testament of the said Thomas Jarman sineed in the presents if us

A Jn Jarman his

Thomas Jarman

Testes Jacob X Maner
mark

I Leave John Jarman and Mikel Kunc Executors

No Carolina }

Onslow County} At a Court beggan & held at the Crt House on the first
Tuesday in January 1760 in and for the County of Onslow.

Present Ste. Lee and the rest of the Justices -

The within Will of Thos. German decd. was proved by the Oaths of John German and Jacob Maner - And Michael Koone one of the Executors therein Named Qualified by taking the Usual Oath. Ordered that he have Letters Testamentary.

Test Willm. Cray, CC

Letters Testamentary Granted the 3 May 1760

Will of Rachel (Hall) Jarman

Jones Co., NC, wills, B:6 (Transcript provided by Jarman Word, 101 Gillon Drive, Birmingham, Ala. 35209, 1 Nov. 1982.)

In the name of God amen

I Rachel Jarman, of the County of Jones and State of North Carolina being advanced in years and at this time experience considerable infirmity of body and calling to mind it is appointed for all Human creatures once to die, I do therefore wilst in perfect mind and disposing memory make and declare this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following,
To Wit

First and principally I bequeath my Soul to the hand of almighty God who gave it and my body I submit to the dust from whence it came to be buried in a decent and Christian like manner at the Descretion of my surviving friends.

I give and bequeath to my Grandson Jarman Winsett, and other Grand children the heirs of my son Robert Jarman dec. namely Shadrach Jarman, Aclsey Koonce, Rachel Buster, Robert Jarman, Philpeanea Jarman, and John Jarman, one Negro woman slave known by the name of Grace and all her children, namely Virge, Shepherd, Easter, Cato, Cassey, and Lot, to them their heirs and assigns forever, also one Hundred Dollars in hard Money to defray the expence of takeing said Negroes to Tennessee or wheresoever their Residence May be.

My will and desire is that my Negro Man Dave be hired out to the best advantage for the support of Grace and her children until said legatees come or send for them and the ballance of the hire if any there be after paying the expence thereof to be given to my grand Children above named.

I give and bequeath to my grand Son McClendal Jarman One Hundred and Twenty five Acres of Land by estimation adjoining the land I now live on, and five pounds current money of this state to him his heirs and assigns forever in full of his Legacy of my estate.

I give my negro man Dave after my grand Children supposed to be in the State of Tennessee do come or send for their Legacy as aforesaid, to be sold at Public sale and the money arrising from such sale to be equally divided among all the living children of my sons, Robert Jarman dec. and John Jarman dec. and my daughter Mary Winsett dec. except Reuben Jarman, an son of John Jarman dec. Share and Share alike.

I give and bequeath to my grand Son Reuben Jarman five Pounds lawful of this State in full of his legacy of my Estate.

I give my negro man Moody and negro woman Moll and all the ballance of my estate and property of every description whatsoever not herein other ways disposed of to be sold at Publick sale as soon as convenient after my death and the monies arrising from such sales after paying my just debts funeral Expenses and that of the execution and attendance thereon of this my last will and Testament, I give and bequeath to part of the children of my son John Jarman deceased that are now living, & of my daughter Mary Winsett Dec. namely Manuel Jarman, Hall Jarman, Laney Standley, Rachel Middleton, Nancy Jarman, Mary Irwin, Susannah Boyt, and Francis Jones. To them their heirs and assigns, to be equally divided among them share and Share alike.

I give and bequeath all my wareing clothes that I may have at my death to my Grand daughters that are now living and have remained in this state to be divided among them share and share alike.

Lastly I constitute and appoint my trusty friend Joseph Thomas Rhodes Executor of this my last will and Testament. In witness whereof I hereunto set my hand and affix my seal the fourteenth day of March in the year of our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and fifteen.

Signed Sealed pronounced
& declared in the presents of
Aron Ratliff
Elizabeth Ratliff
Joseph T. Rhodes

her
Rachel Jarman Seal
mark

State of No Carolina
Jones County County Court
February Term 1815

Then was the above will of Rachel Jarman dec. duly proved in open Court by the oath of Aron Ratliff and Joseph T. Rhodes, two of the Subscribing witnesses thereto and at the same time Joseph Thomas Rhodes the Executor therein named. Qualified as such ordered that letters Testamentary issue accordingly.

Notes on Family of Joseph Jarman

Maryland Historical Society, Register of St. Luke's Parish, Queen Anne's County (citations copied from Shelby H. Jarman's manuscript)

- p. 36 - Joseph Jarman and Ann Thomas married 17 Feb. 1728/9
- p. 41 - Joseph, son of Joseph and Ann Jarman, born 2 May 1737
- p. 41 - Joseph, son of Joseph and Ann German, born 14 Sept. 1739;
baptized 15 April 1744.
- p. 41 - Thomas, son of Joseph and Ann German, born 18 Oct. 1743;
baptized 15 April 1744.
- p. 60 - Joseph Jarman and Ann Knotts, married 5 Nov. 1755
- p. 60 - Solomon Knotts and Sarah Jarman, married 11 Nov. 1755

Joseph Jarman's first wife, Anne Thomas is named in the will of her father Trustrum Thomas, Sr., of Tulley's Neck, Queen Ann's Co., 30 Dec. 1745, Maryland wills, 24:380-381, as abstracted by F. Edward Wright in MARYLAND CALENDAR OF WILLS; 1748-1753 (Westminster, MD: Family Line Publications, 1991), vol. 9, p. 68.

Their daughters are identified in Queen Anne's County deeds:

On 12 May 1755, Joseph Jarman deeded to his daughter, Alice Cannon, wife of William Cannon the younger - in consideration of the love and affection born to her - a negro boy anbout four years of age named "Young London" (wit: Sarah Walker, N. Wright). [DEEDS]

Three months later, on 20 August 1755, Joseph Jarman, Planter, deeded to his daughter Sarah Jarman - a negro girl named "Frank," about four years of age. Sarah agreed not to sell or mortgage the girl before Sarah's marriage (wit: Thomas Marsh, William Cannon). [DEEDS]

Joseph Jarman evidently fell upon hard times in 1755 as he had to convey

most of Lhis possessions and standing crops to William Cannon who paid L9.5s.3d and 19,267 pounds of tobacco to Col Edward Lloyd to cover Joseph's debts. The property so conveyed to William Cannon included: one negro man, one negro woman, seven sheep, seventeen hogs, a parcel of cyder casks, two feather beds and furniture, seven cattle, one grey mare, one bay mare, one plow and tackling, one pair pistols and holsters, one iron pottrack and one iron pott, one pair iron pothooks, all his tobacco in bulk to strip in the tobacco house, and all crops of tobacco and Indian corn now growing in the ground (wit: William Lundergin, William Goldsborough). [DEEDS]

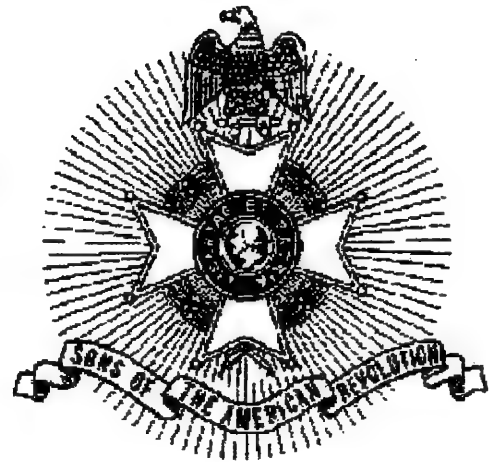
DEEDS: Queen Ann's Co., MD, deeds, RTD:325, 326, 324 as abstracted by R. Bernice Leonard in QUEEN ANN'S COUNTY MARYLAND LAND RECORDS; BOOK FOUR (Westminster, MD: Family Line Publications, 1994), p. 98.

Updated 29 November 1997

Anson County Patriot Recognized!

Male descendants of Emory Jarman (1763-1839) now qualify for membership in the Sons of the American Revolution. Read Emory Jarman's own fascinating account of his service in the North Carolina Militia and Continental Army in his pension application.

C'mon ladies, let's qualify for the DAR too!



Jarman Family Anson County Roots



Robert Jarman Jr. a young father and successful planter in Queen Anne's County, Maryland, died in 1748 leaving behind a large family. Twenty years later, two of his sons, Robert Jarman III and John Jarman, left their familiar Chesapeake Bay for the Pee Dee River in southern Anson County, North Carolina. The young pioneers' grandfather, Robert Jarman, Sr., two uncles, and even their step father, Lawrence Hall, had preceded them to North Carolina, but settled in the eastern part of the colony. Soon, it seems, the descendants of Robert Jarman Jr. became forgotten cousins even though they are no less related to the eastern Tarheel Jarmans than the latter are to each other. Efforts to reconstruct this family have met varied degrees of success:

Of Robert Jarman III's descendants we have some details of his sons' families:

- Emory Jarman, 1763-1839, of Cumberland Co. NC and Knox Co., Tenn.
- Robert Jarmon, 1769-1829, of Humphreys Co., Tenn. and ancestor to many Texans.
- William German, c1770-1850, of Fayette Co., Georgia and Randolph Co., Alabama.

Of John Jarman's family, the descendants of one son are known:

- William Jarman, 1760-1845, of Anson Co.

Also named by John Jarman in his will were two apparant grandsons whose parentage is not yet discovered:

- Jesse German, 1792-1883, of Anson and Union Counties, North Carolina.
- Tresse Jarman, 1793-1861, of Georgia and Arkansas.

To locate your Anson County Jarman ancestor, try the Index (don't forget to check variant spellings).

190

**For other Jarman families descending from Robert Jarman Sr., try
Tarheel Planters & Southern Pioneers.**

**To ask questions or share your information please email
John L. German, german@jarman.net.**

191
72

Our Immigrant Ancestor?

Thomas German of Calvert County, Maryland, was presumably born in Great Britain. His surname, German, as well as Jarman (the most frequent variant spelling of German) are English, and in Bristol, England, on 30 August 1662, Thomas German became an indentured servant bound to labor four years in Maryland.[EMIGRATION] His motives are not recorded, but in the opinion of contemporary writers, emigrants such as Thomas German were only rabble. In 1662, the year Thomas German appeared at Bristol's docks, the mayor of that port grumbled, "Among those who repair to Bristol from all parts to be transported for servants to his Majesty's plantations beyond the seas, some are husbands that have forsaken their wives, others wives who have abandoned their husbands, some are children and apprentices run away from their parents and masters; oftentimes unwary and credulous persons have been tempted on board by menstealers, and many that have been pursued by hue-and-cry for robberies, burglaries, or breaking prison, do hereby escape the prosecution of law and justice."[COMMENT] The poverty of indentured servants is self evidenced in their inability to pay for their own passage to America. However, instead of painting servants as riffraff, modern social historians have drawn a more mundane picture of these desperate folk. Statistical analysis of servant gender, occupations and origins (when known) show men outnumbered women nearly 3 to 1, most were 18 to 22 years old, and 79% came from places within 60 miles of Bristol. Social historians view servant emigration as an extension of the English pattern of migration from rural areas and towns to cities by persons seeking work.[DEMOGRAPHY] Presumably, frustrated at home, crossing the Atlantic was Thomas German's best remaining hope.

The voyage across the Atlantic took about twelve weeks. When Thomas German arrived, his indenture could be sold to an established planter who needed servants to assist in the work of raising tobacco. The timing of departure was deliberate because the Tobacco Coast was an unhealthy place for Englishmen, and arriving in the late fall was believed to help the new arrivals become accustomed to their new environment. Many died, but Thomas German survived his first year of "seasoning" and in all probability served the remainder of his contract. After gaining his freedom, it is unlikely that Thomas German soon married because of a shortage of women in seventeenth century Maryland, but the true particulars of his life are obscured by the paucity of records. His name appears on a list of creditors in a 1680 accounting of the estate of Izaacy Vantright in Calvert County, Maryland (60 pounds in tobacco was paid to Thomas German for unexplained reasons).[RESIDENCES] The other creditors on this list are identified through records maintained at the provincial level as persons who lived on the west side of Calvert County near the juncture of Hunting Creek and the Patuxent River, slightly below Abbington Manor. The records of Calvert County were destroyed when the county courthouse burned to the ground in 1882, however, Lord Baltimore's rent rolls survive. In these, Thomas German and a Peter Madrin appear as co-owners, in 1708, of a 40 acre piece of a tract called Lowery's Resurvey situated north of Hunting Creek and near Abbington Manor.[LAND] No further record of Thomas German has been found.

Admittedly, it is a leap of faith to conclude from the meager evidence that the Thomas German who emerges in Calvert County in 1680 is the man of the same name indentured in Bristol in 1662, but the time and circumstances allow this possibility. Additionally, the appearance of Thomas German near Hunting Creek before the emergence there of younger men named John and Robert

Jarman offers intriguing genealogical possibilities.

References:

EMIGRATION: Peter Wilson Coldham, **THE BRISTOL REGISTERS OF SERVANTS SENT TO FOREIGN PLANTATIONS, 1654-1686** (Baltimore; Genealogical Publishing Co, 1988), p. 180.

COMMENT: W. Noel Sainsbury et al., eds., **CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES** (London, 1860-), **AMERICA AND WEST INDIES, 1661-1668**, no. 331. Cited by Abbott Emerson Smith, **COLONISTS IN BONDAGE, WHITE SERVITUDE AND CONVICT LABOR IN AMERICA, 1607-1776** (1947, reprint Gloucester, Mass., Peter Smith, 1965), pp. 82-83.

DEMOGRAPHY: David Souden, "'Rogues, whores and vagabonds'? Indentured servant emigration to North America and the case of mid seventeenth-century Bristol," in Peter Clark and David Souden, eds., **MIGRATION AND SOCIETY IN EARLY MODERN ENGLAND** (Totowa, NJ, Barnes & Noble Books, 1988), pp. 150-71.

RESIDENCE: Maryland Prerogative Court, Inventories and Accounts, 7A:240, at Maryland State Archives, Annapolis, Md.

LAND: Maryland Land Office, Rent Rolls, 3, CV:71, microfilm SR43772, Maryland State Archives. This roll is undated; the date of Thomas German's land ownership was determined from the context.

Emory Jarman's declaration for Revolutionary War Pension:

(from National Archives pension application file R5555 [North Carolina])

State of Tennessee} On this 9th day of February 1836 personally appeared
Knox County } in open Court at a Circuit Court now holding for said
County by the Hon. Edward Scott, being a Court on record, Emory Jarman a
citizen of said County aged 73 years who upon his oath made the following
declaration in order to obtain the benefits of an act of Congress passed on
the 5th June 1832 That he was born in Queen Ann County, Maryland on the 1st
day of February 1763, where he lived about 3 years, when he moved with his
father to Anson County N. Carolina, where he continued during the whole
of the revolutionary war and for several years after, when he moved to
Cumberland Cty N.C. where he lived about 30 years, when he moved to Wayne
County Tennessee where he lived about 8 years, when he moved and permanently
settled in Knox County Tenn. where he has continued to live ever since and
still lives.

He states that he cannot remember accurately the precise period when he
first entered into the army but he thinks it was about 3 years before the
termination of the war, when he entered the army as a private volunteer,
and was enrolled at Anson Court house into a company commanded by Captain

23

Patrick Bogan and which company was attached to a Regiment commanded by Colonel Wade - he states that he marched under said officers against the Tories who were embodied at Beatties Bridge on Drowning Creek, and after dispersing them there, he returned home having been in service one week - he states that shortly after this service, he marched under the same officers to dislodge the British who were stationed in a brick house near Wilmington - he states that on coming near the brick house his company took two British soldiers prisoners, and these prisoners told them how strongly the house was fortified and dissuaded them from attempting to take it, and the prisoners having told them of a body of Tories who were collected a short distance below on the Cape Fear River - applicant with his company marched against them and dispersed them, after which they returned home having been in service one week - applicant states that shortly after his return from this last service he was drafted for a tour of three months and was enrolled into a company commanded by Captain James Fair under whose command he marched to Anson old Courthouse where the whole of the draft from Anson County were collected, and then applicant marched with all the troops of said County down to Col. Arringtons command, which was stationed near the Hickory Grove on Big Pee Dee river - applicant states after reaching Col. Arringtons station his said Captain Fair left the army and returned home, and applicant and his company were put under some other Captain, whose name he does not now recollect - he remained there under the command of Col. Arrington until the three months for which he had been drafted had expired when he returned home - applicant states that but a few days after his return home he again volunteered and went under the command of his former Captain Bogan and marched towards Camden to join Genl. Gates army - he joined said army but a few hours before the battle in which Gates was defeated and fought a little while in the left wing, when he retreated with the balance of the army and returned home - applicant states he was in service this tour four days - Applicant states that but a few days after Gates defeat he enlisted into the regular army at Anson New Courthouse, for a term of eighteen months under Captain Miller, under whom he marched to Salisbury N.C. where he was placed into a company commanded by Captain Sharp, which company was attached to a Regiment under the command of Col. Archibald Little - under these officers applicant marched to Charleston S.C. was stationed on James Island until after the British had evacuated Charleston and peace was approaching, when applicant was honorably discharged on James Island by Col. Little and he returned home - he was discharged about two months before the period of his enlistment had expired, making his service in the regular army a period of 16 months - applicant states that he performed service in the revolutionary war as above stated, as a private militia man, three months, two weeks and four days, and as a private in the regular army sixteen months, amounting altogether to a service of nineteen months two weeks and four days, for which he claims a pension - applicant states that he has a record of his age in his Bible, which was taken from his fathers record - he states that there is no Clergyman living in his neighbourhood - he states that the individuals in his neighbourhood who are acquainted with him and can testify as to his veracity and his reputation for having served in the revolutionary war are James Murry, Ruben Walker, Elijah Walker, Robert Gallaher and others - he states that he received a written discharge at the expiration of his said three months service, from Col. Arrington, and also a written discharge from Col. Little at the time he left the regular army - these discharges he states are both long since lost and destroyed. He states that he has no documentary proof whatever of his said services, nor does he know of any person whose testimony he can procur, who can testify to his services. He hereby relinquishes all claim to any pension or annuity whatever except the present and declares that his name is not on the pension list roll of the agency of any state

Sworn to and Subscribed

194

in open Court this
9th day of February 1836

Emory Jarman

Jarman & German Civil War Roster

These lists of Southern participants in the War Between the States are probably not complete. If you believe your ancestor should appear in these rosters, please send his name, rank, state, and military unit (e.g.: company and regiment) to John L. German. Copies of military records for most of these men may be obtained from the National Archives (requests must be submitted on NATF Form 80).

Choose side:

- CONFEDERATE
- UNION

Some Civil War links:

- Submit email request for NATF Form 80
- United Daughters of the Confederacy
- Sons of Confederate Veterans

155

Born Losers

From the *Nashville Dispatch*, Sunday 10 September 1865:

"A bushwacker by the name of Columbus G[e]rman was arrested by the Sheriff of Overton county a few days ago and brought to this city yesterday. On the way to the city he made an attempt at suicide, but only succeeded in cutting his throat skin deep. He is represented as a notorious and desperate character, and will be held to answer the charges of rape and murder. He is now in the military prison, where he will remain until charges are preferred and his case is set for trial."

196

Our Immigrant Ancestor?

Thomas German of Calvert County, Maryland, was presumably born in Great Britain. His surname, German, as well as Jarman (the most frequent variant spelling of German) are English, and in Bristol, England, on 30 August 1662, Thomas German became an indentured servant bound to labor four years in Maryland.[EMIGRATION] His motives are not recorded, but in the opinion of contemporary writers, emigrants such as Thomas German were only rabble. In 1662, the year Thomas German appeared at Bristol's docks, the mayor of that port grumbled, "Among those who repair to Bristol from all parts to be transported for servants to his Majesty's plantations beyond the seas, some are husbands that have forsaken their wives, others wives who have abandoned their husbands, some are children and apprentices run away from their parents and masters; oftentimes unwary and credulous persons have been tempted on board by menstealers, and many that have been pursued by hue-and-cry for robberies, burglaries, or breaking prison, do hereby escape the prosecution of law and justice." [COMMENT] The poverty of indentured servants is self evidenced in their inability to pay for their own passage to America. However, instead of painting servants as riffraff, modern social historians have drawn a more mundane picture of these desperate folk. Statistical analysis of servant gender, occupations and origins (when known) show men outnumbered women nearly 3 to 1, most were 18 to 22 years old, and 79% came from places within 60 miles of Bristol. Social historians view servant emigration as an extension of the English pattern of migration from rural areas and towns to cities by persons seeking work.[DEMOGRAPHY] Presumably, frustrated at home, crossing the Atlantic was Thomas German's best remaining hope.

The voyage across the Atlantic took about twelve weeks. When Thomas German arrived, his indenture could be sold to an established planter who needed servants to assist in the work of raising tobacco. The timing of departure was deliberate because the Tobacco Coast was an unhealthy place for Englishmen, and arriving in the late fall was believed to help the new arrivals become accustomed to their new environment. Many died, but Thomas German survived his first year of "seasoning" and in all probability served the remainder of his contract. After gaining his freedom, it is unlikely that Thomas German soon married because of a shortage of women in seventeenth century Maryland, but the true particulars of his life are obscured by the paucity of records. His name appears on a list of creditors in a 1680 accounting of the estate of Izaacy Vantright in Calvert County, Maryland (60 pounds in tobacco was paid to Thomas German for unexplained reasons).[RESIDENCES] The other creditors on this list are identified through records maintained at the provincial level as persons who lived on the west side of Calvert County near the juncture of Hunting Creek and the Patuxent River, slightly below Abbington Manor. The records of Calvert County were destroyed when the county courthouse burned to the ground in 1882, however, Lord Baltimore's rent rolls survive. In these, Thomas German and a Peter Madrin appear as co-owners, in 1708, of a 40 acre piece of a tract called Lowery's Resurvey situated north of Hunting Creek and near Abbington Manor.[LAND] No further record of Thomas German has been found.

Admittedly, it is a leap of faith to conclude from the meager evidence that the Thomas German who emerges in Calvert County in 1680 is the man of the same name indentured in Bristol in 1662, but the time and circumstances allow this possibility. Additionally, the appearance of Thomas German near Hunting Creek before the emergence there of younger men named John and Robert

Jarman offers intriguing genealogical possibilities.

References:

EMIGRATION: Peter Wilson Coldham, **THE BRISTOL REGISTERS OF SERVANTS SENT TO FOREIGN PLANTATIONS, 1654-1686** (Baltimore; Genealogical Publishing Co, 1988), p. 180.

COMMENT: W. Noel Sainsbury et al., eds., **CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES** (London, 1860-), **AMERICA AND WEST INDIES, 1661-1668**, no. 331. Cited by Abbott Emerson Smith, **COLONISTS IN BONDAGE, WHITE SERVITUDE AND CONVICT LABOR IN AMERICA, 1607-1776** (1947, reprint Gloucester, Mass., Peter Smith, 1965), pp. 82-83.

DEMOGRAPHY: David Souden, "'Rogues, whores and vagabonds'? Indentured servant emigration to North America and the case of mid seventeenth-century Bristol," in Peter Clark and David Souden, eds., **MIGRATION AND SOCIETY IN EARLY MODERN ENGLAND** (Totowa, NJ, Barnes & Noble Books, 1988), pp. 150-71.

RESIDENCE: Maryland Prerogative Court, Inventories and Accounts, 7A:240, at Maryland State Archives, Annapolis, Md.

LAND: Maryland Land Office, Rent Rolls, 3, CV:71, microfilm SR43772, Maryland State Archives. This roll is undated; the date of Thomas German's land ownership was determined from the context.

Emory Jarman's declaration for Revolutionary War Pension:

(from National Archives pension application file R5555 [North Carolina])

State of Tennessee} On this 9th day of February 1836 personally appeared
Knox County } in open Court at a Circuit Court now holding for said
County by the Hon. Edward Scott, being a Court on record, Emory Jarman a
citizen of said County aged 73 years who upon his oath made the following
declaration in order to obtain the benefits of an act of Congress passed on
the 5th June 1832 That he was born in Queen Ann County, Maryland on the 1st
day of February 1763, where he lived about 3 years, when he moved with his
father to Anson County N. Carolina, where he continued during the whole
of the revolutionary war and for several years after, when he moved to
Cumberland Cty N.C. where he lived about 30 years, when he moved to Wayne
County Tennessee where he lived about 8 years, when he moved and permanently
settled in Knox County Tenn. where he has continued to live ever since and
still lives.

He states that he cannot remember accurately the precise period when he
first entered into the army but he thinks it was about 3 years before the
termination of the war, when he entered the army as a private volunteer,
and was enrolled at Anson Court house into a company commanded by Captain

Our Immigrant Ancestor?

Thomas German of Calvert County, Maryland, was presumably born in Great Britain. His surname, German, as well as Jarman (the most frequent variant spelling of German) are English, and in Bristol, England, on 30 August 1662, Thomas German became an indentured servant bound to labor four years in Maryland.[EMIGRATION] His motives are not recorded, but in the opinion of contemporary writers, emigrants such as Thomas German were only rabble. In 1662, the year Thomas German appeared at Bristol's docks, the mayor of that port grumbled, "Among those who repair to Bristol from all parts to be transported for servants to his Majesty's plantations beyond the seas, some are husbands that have forsaken their wives, others wives who have abandoned their husbands, some are children and apprentices run away from their parents and masters; oftentimes unwary and credulous persons have been tempted on board by menstealers, and many that have been pursued by hue-and-cry for robberies, burglaries, or breaking prison, do hereby escape the prosecution of law and justice." [COMMENT] The poverty of indentured servants is self evidenced in their inability to pay for their own passage to America. However, instead of painting servants as riffraff, modern social historians have drawn a more mundane picture of these desperate folk. Statistical analysis of servant gender, occupations and origins (when known) show men outnumbered women nearly 3 to 1, most were 18 to 22 years old, and 79% came from places within 60 miles of Bristol. Social historians view servant emigration as an extension of the English pattern of migration from rural areas and towns to cities by persons seeking work.[DEMOGRAPHY] Presumably, frustrated at home, crossing the Atlantic was Thomas German's best remaining hope.

The voyage across the Atlantic took about twelve weeks. When Thomas German arrived, his indenture could be sold to an established planter who needed servants to assist in the work of raising tobacco. The timing of departure was deliberate because the Tobacco Coast was an unhealthy place for Englishmen, and arriving in the late fall was believed to help the new arrivals become accustomed to their new environment. Many died, but Thomas German survived his first year of "seasoning" and in all probability served the remainder of his contract. After gaining his freedom, it is unlikely that Thomas German soon married because of a shortage of women in seventeenth century Maryland, but the true particulars of his life are obscured by the paucity of records. His name appears on a list of creditors in a 1680 accounting of the estate of Izaacy Vantright in Calvert County, Maryland (60 pounds in tobacco was paid to Thomas German for unexplained reasons).[RESIDENCES] The other creditors on this list are identified through records maintained at the provincial level as persons who lived on the west side of Calvert County near the juncture of Hunting Creek and the Patuxent River, slightly below Abbington Manor. The records of Calvert County were destroyed when the county courthouse burned to the ground in 1882, however, Lord Baltimore's rent rolls survive. In these, Thomas German and a Peter Madrin appear as co-owners, in 1708, of a 40 acre piece of a tract called Lowery's Resurvey situated north of Hunting Creek and near Abbington Manor.[LAND] No further record of Thomas German has been found.

Admittedly, it is a leap of faith to conclude from the meager evidence that the Thomas German who emerges in Calvert County in 1680 is the man of the same name indentured in Bristol in 1662, but the time and circumstances allow this possibility. Additionally, the appearance of Thomas German near Hunting Creek before the emergence there of younger men named John and Robert

Jarman offers intriguing genealogical possibilities.

References:

EMIGRATION: Peter Wilson Coldham, **THE BRISTOL REGISTERS OF SERVANTS SENT TO FOREIGN PLANTATIONS, 1654-1686** (Baltimore; Genealogical Publishing Co, 1988), p. 180.

COMMENT: W. Noel Sainsbury et al., eds., **CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES** (London, 1860-), **AMERICA AND WEST INDIES, 1661-1668**, no. 331. Cited by Abbott Emerson Smith, **COLONISTS IN BONDAGE, WHITE SERVITUDE AND CONVICT LABOR IN AMERICA, 1607-1776** (1947, reprint Gloucester, Mass., Peter Smith, 1965), pp. 82-83.

DEMOGRAPHY: David Souden, "'Rogues, whores and vagabonds'? Indentured servant emigration to North America and the case of mid seventeenth-century Bristol," in Peter Clark and David Souden, eds., **MIGRATION AND SOCIETY IN EARLY MODERN ENGLAND** (Totowa, NJ, Barnes & Noble Books, 1988), pp. 150-71.

RESIDENCE: Maryland Prerogative Court, Inventories and Accounts, 7A:240, at Maryland State Archives, Annapolis, Md.

LAND: Maryland Land Office, Rent Rolls, 3, CV:71, microfilm SR43772, Maryland State Archives. This roll is undated; the date of Thomas German's land ownership was determined from the context.

Emory Jarman's declaration for Revolutionary War Pension:

(from National Archives pension application file R5555 [North Carolina])

State of Tennessee) On this 9th day of February 1836 personally appeared Knox County) in open Court at a Circuit Court now holding for said County by the Hon. Edward Scott, being a Court on record, Emory Jarman a citizen of said County aged 73 years who upon his oath made the following declaration in order to obtain the benefits of an act of Congress passed on the 5th June 1832 That he was born in Queen Ann County, Maryland on the 1st day of February 1763, where he lived about 3 years, when he moved with his father to Anson County N. Carolina, where he continued during the whole of the revolutionary war and for several years after, when he moved to Cumberland Cty N.C. where he lived about 30 years, when he moved to Wayne County Tennessee where he lived about 8 years, when he moved and permanently settled in Knox County Tenn. where he has continued to live ever since and still lives.

He states that he cannot remember accurately the precise period when he first entered into the army but he thinks it was about 3 years before the termination of the war, when he entered the army as a private volunteer, and was enrolled at Anson Court house into a company commanded by Captain

KKK Lynches Confederate Veteran

Quoted from *The Memphis Daily Appeal*, Saturday, 16 January 1869:

KU-KLUX

Ex-Rebel Soldier Hung in Overton County.

[From the Nashville Union and American.]

_ We learn that on Wednesday night last, at Livingston, the county seat of Overton county a young man named Wm. German was forcibly taken from his place of residence and hanged near that place.

_ German had served through the war as a member of the 25th Infantry, Confederate army, and at the time of his death was employed on the farm of Mr. Allison, near that place. His brother, Lum German, was arrested by the federal authorities just before the close of the war upon the charge of being a bushwacker, was found guilty before a military commission, and suffered the extreme penalty of the law.

_ What will our Radical friends think of this last act of the Ku-Klux, whom they charge to be rebels? We are inclined to think that the other branch of the Order, which had its origin in Union League is disposed to operate for a little amusement.

Quoted from *The Memphis Daily Appeal*, Tuesday, 19 January 1869:

MORE MYSTERY

The Execution of Bill German in Overton County.

_ The *Union and American* of Saturday says: "By a private letter from a trustworthy gentleman residing at Cookville in Putnam County, we give some further information in regard to the recent execution near Livingston, in Overton county, by a body of supposed Ku-Klux, of the young man Wm. German, an account of which we published Thursday morning. He says that a few days before the execution, German shot and badly wounded, and supposed he had killed, a negro man living in his neighborhood. The shooting took place in a public road, and the negro managed to crawl to the house of his employer, where he told who had shot him. The negro had the character of being a quiet, peaceable man, and as there had been no previous trouble between him and German, it was supposed the crime was perpetrated in pure wantonness. It is thought that the persons by whom German was killed were members of a secret organization, to which he also belonged - but whether Ku-Klux or not, nobody in the neighborhood appears to know. The body of the men concerned in the execution numbered about two hundred, and none of them were identified by citizens who witnessed their appearance and departure."

* * *

Hand-me-down accounts report Bill German was found hanged in a nearby barn; a sign posted there declared, "Hung for shooting nigger Bill Cullum and violating the laws of Ku Klux."

Anyone who has additional info about these people or about this incident is asked to contact John L. German. Please send email to: german@jarman.net or snail mail to: 2631 Kittley Road, Wanamaker, IN 46239



Updated 28 July 1996

the bachelor son of Francis Walker (David Walker file, Cumberland Co. estate papers; Francis Walker will, 29 January 1818, Cumberland Co. wills [original], N.C. Arch.). William Jarman and the Walker family lived in that portion of Cumberland County that was cut off to form Harnett County in 1855. David Walker was the administrator of Dicy Walker and he had not disposed of her land before his own death; his estate was not settled before the formation of Harnett County. Nearly all of Harnett County's records were destroyed by fires in 1892 and 1894.

William Jarman's close ties to the Walker family arouse suspicion that Francis Walker may have been William Jarman's maternal grandfather. The 1834 tax list of Randolph County includes, in addition to William German, a Francis German who was subject only to poll tax (Randolph Co. tax lists, Capt. Dean's Dist, 1834). A careful examination of Walker wills and estates failed to confirm or refute a family connection.

In the 1840 census of Cumberland County (p. 254) the adult male age in Will Jarman's family is forty to fifty and the adult female age is fifty to sixty, reaffirming that William's wife was older than he. Celia's age in the 1850 census (p. 143) is given as forty-seven, or ten years younger than William's age, but the youngest of the four "children" included in this household is twenty-two, suggesting that William's wife was probably in her sixties.

The chronology of William Jarman's residences, the older wife, and the resumption of commerce with the Walker family are not the only evidences confirming the identity of William Jarman in Cumberland and Randolph Counties. The signature of William Jarman appears on his marriage bond, on David German's marriage bond, on David Walker's estate administration, and on a Randolph County road jury report dated 15 February 1827 (Randolph Co. misc. records, N.C. Arch.). While comparison of his signature on his 1812 marriage bond to later samples is neither positively or negatively conclusive, comparisons between the later samples show them to be by the same hand.

SUMMARY OF CLUES

David German's appearance with Emery German in Randolph County, North Carolina in the 1820s provides the first clue to his ancestry. The uncommon surname German (or Jarman) coupled with the unusual name Emery turned the research towards an older Emory Jarman in Cumberland County, North Carolina. The quest for detail on the elder Emory Jarman's family uncovered one probable son in Cumberland County: William Jarman, born about 1792. A study of the life of William Jarman revealed that he was the same William Jarman who was David German's security on the latter's marriage bond in Randolph County, making their acquaintance more than casual. Additionally, David German's brother-in-law, Levi Worth, was security on Emery German's marriage bond. Cultural similarities are also evidenced: The elder Emory Jarman and the three younger men were all capable of signing their own names, and none of them was a slave owner.

Previously observed was the absence of three boys from the elder Emory Jarman's household in 1820. The ages of those boys in 1810 agree with the approximated birth dates of the three young men found later in Randolph County: aged sixteen to twenty-six: William born about 1792; aged ten to sixteen: David born about 1796; and aged under ten - Emery born about 1801.

CONCLUSIONS

Identifying the father of David German, born about 1796, by direct evidence has not been possible. However, very compelling indirect evidence has been uncovered using a whole-family approach to this problem. The appearances of William Jarman and the younger Emory German in Randolph County mutually reinforce the conclusions that they are sons of the elder Emory Jarman, and the details found on David, Emory, and William German in Randolph County form a synergism that necessitates the conclusion that David German was another son of the elder Emory Jarman.

* * *

Anyone who believes they are descended from Emory Jarman (however the last name is spelled) is asked to contact John L. German: Please send email to german@jarman.net or snail mail to: 2631 Kittley Road, Wanamaker, IN 46239



Updated 27 July 1996

the death of his wife. Of greater importance for our argument below is the absence of three of the boys found in the 1810 census of Emory Jarman's household. No additional record of Emory Jarman has been found in Hickman County. Many of the early records of that county are lost.

The next record found for Emory Jarman is a marriage bond for his marriage to Peggy Brown dated 15 August 1828 in Knox County, Tennessee (Knox Co. marriage bonds, Knox Co. Archives, Knoxville; Emory's signature matches that on his pension application). They appear on the 1830 census of Knox County (p. 357) as one male and one female both aged sixty to seventy with no slaves. By 1832 Emory was apparently a widower again and had fallen on hard times. At it's January session, the Knox County court ordered \$2.00 to be paid out of the county poor tax to Joseph Brown for keeping Emory Jarman the next three months. The court minutes show that Emory Jarman's support came from the county poor tax for the next eight years. The January 1840 session of the Knox County court contains one last entry ordering payment of "seven dollars and fifty cents to defray the burial expenses of Emory Jarman" (Knox Co. court minutes, January and July Sessions 1832, October Session 1833, October Session 1834, October Session 1835, October Session 1836, January, February and October Sessions 1838, October Session 1839, and January Session 1840, Knox Co. Archives). No will or estate has been found for Emory Jarman and the existence of such for a pauper is not expected.

THE ORIGIN OF WILLIAM JARMAN

Fortunately, the search for evidence more substantial than the onomastic clue pointing to Emory Jarman does not end in the chill of a pauper's grave. One record of genealogical significance is found among North Carolina's land grants.

On 27 November 1792, Emmory [sic] German paid for land entry #458 in his own name ("An account of lands entered by the entry taker of Cumberland County, February 14, 1792 till January 1, 1793," Records of the Secretary of State, N.C. Arch.). However, on 25 March 1795 the land for entry #458 was surveyed for William Young Garman in Cumberland County "on the upper side of upper Little River." Chain carriers for the survey were Emory Garman and Sol Walker. The 100 acre tract surveyed for William Garman was granted to him on 4 September 1799; Francis Walker paid the purchase money (North Carolina Land Grant Office Warrants and Surveys, envelope 3641 [examined in Sec. of State's office; now prob. at N.C. Arch.]). William Young Garman could not have inherited this land from Emory Jarman who was obviously very much alive, and no record of transfer appears in the county deeds or in the land records of the North Carolina Secretary of State. Whether this transfer reflected that this land was a gift to William Garman by Francis Walker or that Emory Jarman was protecting assets from possible future suits can only be speculated. In 1806 the owner of an adjacent tract described his property as joining Emory German's land (Cumberland Co. Deeds 31:205). The relationship between Emory and William Garman is not stated; however, North Carolina's land grant law required the grantee to provide two chain carriers for the survey ("Laws of North Carolina-1777," in THE STATE RECORDS OF NORTH CAROLINA, XXIV, ed. Walter Clark, [Goldsboro: Nash Brothers, 1906], hereafter N.C. STATE RECS. XXIV, 46). It will be shown that William Young Garman was an infant; the responsibility for providing chain carriers presumably fell upon his father. On the same day that William Garman's land was surveyed, a survey was made for Francis Walker with Emory Garman and Sol Walker again carrying the chains which suggests that Emory Jarman had secured the help of Sol Walker by exchanging his own labor as chain carrier for that family's labor (North Carolina Land Grant Office Warrants and Surveys, envelope 3640).

It was stated above that William Young Garman was an infant at the time his land was surveyed. Several pieces of evidence indicate that he was born about 1792. The name of William Jarman (Garman, German, etc.) does not appear in Cumberland County's records until 1810 when he was assigned to work on Northington's Road (Cumberland Co. court minutes, March Term 1810). This service was required of white males after they turned 18 (N.C. STATE RECS. XXIV, 810). He does not appear as the head of a household in the 1800 or 1810 censuses, but Emory German's household did include a male aged sixteen to twenty-six in the 1810 census (p. 253). William Germany was assigned to work on Northington's road again in 1812 (Cumberland Co. court minutes, March Term 1812; the practice of recording road orders in the court minutes was discontinued in Cumberland Co. after 1812). On 15 October 1812, William Y. Jarman married Celia Wren in Cumberland County (Cumberland Co. marriage bonds, N.C. Arch.). William and Celia Jarman appear in the 1850 census of the Northern Division of Cumberland County (p. 143, dwelling 636, family 636); his age was reported as fifty-seven.

William Jarman's father was probably Emory Jarman. William Jarman's middle name "Young" might be a clue to his maternal ancestry, but the wills and estate records of Cumberland County provide no leads. Regrettably, the marriage bonds for Anson and Cumberland Counties before 1800 have been lost, and North Carolina's state wide index to marriage bonds (at N.C. Arch.) shows no marriage for Emory Jarman in other counties.

IDENTIFYING WILLIAM GERMAN

The name of William German or Jarman as owner of one-hundred acres appears in the tax lists of Cumberland County from 1815 through 1818 (Cumberland Co. tax lists, Capt. Walker's Dist., 1815, Capt. Clark's Dist., 1816, 1817, 1818, N.C. Arch.) and then vanishes from that county's records for eighteen years. The one-hundred acres that had been granted to William Garman was among seven tracts of land sold by the Cumberland County sheriff on 8 May 1820 to settle a judgement against Duncan McLean; the record does not reveal how Duncan McLean obtained these properties (Cumberland Co. Deeds 32:506-7).

The earliest record of William German in Randolph County is the 1822 road order. However, it is established that William German was there as early as 1821 because in 1827, the Randolph county sheriff sold William's 250 acres on Betty McGee Creek to settle \$1.14 in unpaid taxes from 1821 (Randolph Co. misc. tax records, N.C. Arch.). The deeds of Randolph County do not show how William German acquired this land.

William German continued to reside in Randolph County after David and the younger Emery had left North Carolina. The 1830 census record for William German in Randolph County (p. 2) shows the adult male's age was thirty to forty and the adult female's age was forty to fifty. Debt became a problem for William Jarman: In 1831, 1833, and 1834, he executed deeds of trust to sell much of his personal and real property to settle his debts (Randolph Co. Deeds 18:455-56, 19:299, 454-55). William Garman sold the last of his land on 1 June 1835 (Randolph Co. Deeds 20:184-85) and vanishes from Randolph County. He soon reappears in Cumberland County.

On 7 January 1836 William Garman of Cumberland County purchased from Faitha Walker seventy-five acres (half of a tract that had been willed to her and her sister Dicy Walker by their father Francis Walker) (Cumberland Co. Deeds 42:356). In 1839, \$11 for expenses was paid to William Jarman out of the estate of Dicy Walker (Dicy Walker file, Cumberland Co. estate papers). In 1849, he became coadministrator with John Morrison of the estate of David Walker,

Evidence For Three Sons of Emory Jarman

[Originally published under the title, "Finding the Father of David German of North Carolina and Shelby County, Indiana" by John L. German, C.G. in THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, vol. 68, no. 2 (April 1993), pp. 87-94.]

The published account of the life and family of Indiana pioneer David German does not identify his parents or his siblings (John L. German, "David German (1796-1867) and Family of Shelby County, Indiana," NGSQ 78[190]:279- 298). Direct evidence naming the members of David German's birth family has not been found. However, important clues exist. The purpose of this paper is to present a preponderance-of-the-evidence argument proposing a father and two brothers for David German.

David German, born about 1796 (NGSQ 78[1990]:279), first emerges in November 1820 when he purchased corn at an estate sale in Randolph County, North Carolina (Stephen Henly file, Randolph Co. estate papers, North Carolina Division of Archives and History, Raleigh, hereafter N.C. Arch.). The surname has several variant spellings including Gearman, Jermin, Garmon, and especially Jarman. The 1820 census of Randolph County is missing, and that county's tax lists between 1820 and 1827 are fragmentary, but the Randolph County road orders have survived. In 1822, David German and one Emery German were assigned to work the same section of a county road, while a William German was assigned to another section of the same road. In 1824 David, Emery, and William German were named as hands to cut a new road. Two years later, the three of them were again charged to work a single section of the old route (Randolph Co. road orders, February Term 1822; August Term 1824; May Term 1826, N.C. Arch.).

All of these assignments were in the southwestern part of the county in the vicinity of Betty McGee Creek. On 19 December 1824 David Jarman married Elizabeth A. Worth, and his bondsman was William Jarman. (Randolph Co. marriage bonds, N.C. Arch.) Two months later Levi Worth, Elizabeth's brother (NGSQ 78[1990]:280) was bondsman for Emery German's marriage to Letty Warren on 17 February 1825 (Randolph Co. marriage bonds). No Germans or Jarman, etc. of the preceding generation lived in Randolph County, and no Randolph County deeds, road orders, tax lists, or court records reveal the parentage or prior residence of David, Emery and William German. A list of insolvent taxables reveals that David Gearman left Randolph County without paying his poll tax for 1826 (Randolph Co. misc. tax records, N.C. Arch.). By 1830 he was in Indiana (1830 federal census, Union Co., Indiana, p. 492) and never again appeared in any records with any Germans other than his own offspring. The goal of finding David German's father was not obtained by further investigation of David German's life.

The quest for David German's father was broadened to include a search for the father of Emery and William German. Tracing Emery German's path to Tennessee lead to an investigation of an older Emory Jarman. Study of this older Emory Jarman yielded important details on William German. Proving the identity of William German is therefore a critical part of the solution to this genealogical problem.

THE YOUNGER EMERY GERMAN GOES WEST

The first record of Emery German found is as a buyer of a cotton wheel at an estate sale in Randolph County on 25 May 1820 (Samuel Newby file, Randolph Co. estate papers), more than two months before the enumeration for the 1820 census began. On 10 October 1821, Emery

Gearman purchased land on Betty McGee Creek (Randolph Co. Deeds, 14:286 [microfilm at N.C. Arch.]). Emery German was assigned road duty in Randolph County in 1826, but he had sold his land on 11 November 1825 (Randolph Co. Deeds, 16:238-240).

Emery Jerman, aged forty-nine, and Letitica, aged forty-five, are included in the 1850 census of Tippah County, Mississippi (p. 519, dwelling 397, family 397); their birth place was given as North Carolina, but the children living with them were born in Tennessee. Emery Jarman, aged thirty to forty, is in the 1830 census of Knox County, Tennessee (p. 350). Also in the 1830 census of Knox County is an Emory Jarman, aged sixty to seventy (p. 357).

Identification of the younger Emery Jarman in Knox County as the same who had resided in Randolph County, North Carolina is strengthened by an 1830 Knox County deed from him to Samuel York and John Alred - men with likely Randolph County connections (Knox Co. Deeds V1:456). A Samuel York, 10 April 1799 - 9 January 1873, is buried in the Tillery Cemetery, Knox County; "Born Randolph Co. N.C.," appears on his tombstone (Robert A. McGinnis, comp., Knox County, TN - Cemetery Records [card file], McClung Historical Collection, Knox Co. Public Library, Knoxville). The name John Alred or Allred appears three times in the published 1820 tax list of Randolph County (Barbara N. Grigg and Carolyn N. Hager, 1820 TAX LIST RANDOLPH COUNTY NORTH CAROLINA [Ashboro, N.C., 1979], 37, 38, 39).

THE OLDER EMORY JARMAN

The older Emory Jarman was born 1 February 1763 in Queen Anne's County, Maryland (Emory Jarman, Revolutionary Pension file R5555-North Carolina, National Archives). He was referred to as the "heir at law" of Robert Jarman in an Anson County, North Carolina, deed (Anson Co. Deeds B2:229). Another fact contained in this record is that Emory Jarman had been sued in 1785, and this deed was the result of the sale by the sheriff of 600 acres of land that had belonged to Robert Jarman (then deceased) to settle the judgement against Emory Jarman.

In his 1836 declaration for a Revolutionary War pension (rejected for "desertion"), Emory Jarman summarized his life's migrations. He moved with his father, whom he did not name, to Anson County when he was about three years old. After the Revolutionary War, he moved to Cumberland County, North Carolina, where he remained thirty years. His next move was to west Tennessee, and after eight years there he moved east to Knox County, Tennessee.

He appears as Emery Germany in the 1790 census of Cumberland County (p. 39), where he served as a road hand on Northington's Road between the Upper and Lower forks of Little River from 1800 to 1809 (Cumberland Co. court minutes, October Term 1800, October Term 1801, October Term 1802, July Term 1804, March Term 1808, March Term 1809, N.C. Arch.). Tax lists for Cumberland County have not been preserved for the years prior to 1815, and he does not appear thereafter. He recorded no deeds in Cumberland County. The last record found for him in North Carolina is as Emory German in the 1810 census of Cumberland County (p. 253); the statistics recorded for his household were: three males aged less than ten, one male aged ten to sixteen, one male aged sixteen to twenty-six, one male aged over forty-five, two females aged less than ten, one female aged ten to sixteen, one female aged twenty-six to forty-five and no slaves.

Emory Jarman is listed in the 1820 census of Hickman County, Tennessee (p. 171); his household comprised two males aged under ten, two males aged ten to sixteen, one male aged over forty-five, one female aged under ten and no slaves. The absence of an older female in this record suggests

W.T. German: Missouri (name, but not unit, provided by MO Adjutant General)
W.W. Garman, 2nd Lt.: Co I, 1st Mississippi Cav.
Wesley Garmon: Co. I, 23rd Arkansas Inf.
Whitley Jarman: Co. A, 1st Arkansas Cav.
William German: Co. H, 3rd Louisiana Cav.
William German: Co. F, 7th South Carolina Inf.
William German: Co. I, 63rd Virginia Inf.
William Garman: Co. K, 54th Virginia Inf.
William Garman: Co. G, 7th Louisiana Inf.
William Jarman: Co. K, 3rd Kentucky Mounted Inf.
William Jarman: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
William Jarman: Co. E, 24th Virginia Inf.
William Jarmon: Co. E, 3rd (Forrest's) Tennessee Cav.
William German: Co. B, 25th Tennessee Inf.
William D. Garman: Burk's Regt. Virginia Local Defense
William D. (or F.) Jarman: Co. I, 7th Virginia Inf.
William F. German: Co. G, 3rd Missouri Inf.
William F. Jarmon: Co. A, 40th Alabama Inf.
William H. Gearman: Co. E, 24th Virginia Inf.
William H. German: Co. A, 34th Virginia Inf.
William H. Jarman: Co. K, 26th North Carolina Inf.
William H. Jarmon: Co. G, 8th Tennessee Inf.
William P. German: Co. G, 50th Virginia Inf.
William R. Jarmon: Co. F, 8th Texas Cav.
William T. (or S.) Jarman: Co. D, 36th Georgia Inf.
William T. (or F.) Jarman: Co. A, 40th Georgia Inf.
Willis H. Jarman: Co. K, 26th North Carolina Inf.
Willoughby Jarman: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
Zack Garman: Co. F, 12th Mississippi Cav.
Zackeus D. German, 2nd Lt.: Co. F, 4th State Grd. Missouri Cav.
----- German: Co. A, 1st Texas State Troops

[Union](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Updated 7 March 1998

Union

Anderson German, Sgt.: Co. B, 8th Tennessee Inf.
C.W. German: Kentucky (name, but not unit, provided by KY adjutant general)
Charles Garman: Kentucky (name, but not unit, provided by KY adjutant general)
Charles E. German: Co. I, 51st Indiana Inf.
David W. German: Kentucky (name, but not unit, provided by KY adjutant general)
George W. Jerman: Co. D, 1st Tennessee Mounted Inf.
Grandison German: Co. F, 12th Kentucky Inf. & Co. A, 1st Tennessee Mounted Inf. & Co
Isaac German: Runnels Scouts, Tennessee
James Garman: Co. I, 12th Tennessee Cav.
James B. Garman: Kentucky (name, but not unit, provided by KY adjutant general)
James M. Garman: Kentucky (name, but not unit, provided by KY adjutant general)
John Garmon: Kentucky (name, but not unit, provided by KY adjutant general)
John B. Jarmon: Kentucky (name, but not unit, provided by KY adjutant general)
John E. Garmon: Kentucky (name, but not unit, provided by KY adjutant general)
John H. Jarman: Co. L, 17th Kentucky Cav.
Joseph A. Garmon: Kentucky (name, but not unit, provided by KY adjutant general)
Joseph A. German: Co. I, 51st Indiana Inf.
Josiah T. Jarman: Co. A, Missouri Home Grd.
Moses German: Co. F, 15th Indiana Volunteers
Pumroy Jarman: Co. C, 2nd Tennessee Inf.
Robert Jarman: Kentucky (name, but not unit, provided by KY adjutant general)
Robert Lindsey German: Co. B, 70th Indiana Inf.
William Jarman: Co. K, 85th Indiana Inf.

[Confederate](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Updated 29 September 1996

Jobe Jarman: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
 Joel Garman: Co. E, 11th Virginia Reserves.
 Joel K. Jarman: Co. C, 19th Texas Cav.
 John Garman: Co. A, 18th Virginia Heavy Art.
 John Garman: Co. E, 22nd Virginia Inf.
 John German: Co. B, 56th Georgia Inf.
 John German: Co. C, Smith's Legion Georgia
 John German: Co. G, 37th North Carolina Inf.
 John Jarman: Co. B, 1st Arkansas Inf.
 John Jarman: Co. G, 3rd Tennessee Cav.
 John Jarmon: Co. C, 7th Texas Cav.
 John A. German: Co. F, 8th Mississippi Inf.
 John A. German: Co. A, 37th Virginia Inf.
 John A. Jarman, Jr.: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
 John A. Jarman, Sr.: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
 John C. Germain: Co. D, 10th Tennessee Inf.
 John D. Jarman: Co. B, 19th Virginia Inf.
 John D. Jerman: Co. D, 37th North Carolina Inf.
 John H. Jarman: Co. K, 26th North Carolina Inf.
 John H. Jarmon: Co. I, 49th North Carolina Inf.
 John I. (J.?) Jarman: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
 John J. Jarman: Co. A, 4th North Carolina Cav.
 John J. Jarman: Co. K, 10th Texas Cav.
 John L. Jarman: Co. B, 19th Virginia Inf.
 John L. Jarman: Co. A, 62nd Alabama Inf.
 John N. Garman: Sander's Co., Burford's Regt. Texas Cav.
 John O. Garman: Co. G, 31st Mississippi Inf.
 John R. Jarman, Corp.: Co. K, 26th North Carolina Inf.
 John S. German: Co. A, 38th Alabama Inf.
 John S. Jarman: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
 John W. Jarmon: Co. H, 55th North Carolina Inf.
 Joseph. Garman: Co. K, 54th Virginia Inf.
 Joseph German: Co. P, Brook's Batln. Confederate Inf.
 Joseph B. Germon: Co. G, 14th Georgia Inf.
 Joseph L. German: Co. B, 20th Mississippi Inf. (also filed Joseph S. Jarmon)
 Joseph P. Jarman: Co. A, 4th North Carolina Cav.
 Joseph P. Jarmon: Co. F, 11th Mississippi Inf. (also filed James P. Jarman)
 Joseph S. Jarmon: Co. B, 20th Mississippi Inf. (also filed James S. Germon)
 Julius Jarman: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
 K.G. Jarman, 2nd Lt.: Co. J, 7th Mississippi Cav.
 L. German, 2nd Lt.: Co. E, 2nd Georgia Inf..
 L. Jarman: Co. A, 12th Tennessee Cav.
 L.T. Jarman, 2nd Lt.: Co. I, 7th Miss. Cav. (also filed Thomas German)
 L.W. Jarman: Co. A, 36th Alabama Inf.
 L.W. Jarman: Co. D, 1st Georgia Reserves
 Lafayette Bilbro Jarman: Co. D, 8th Tennessee Cav.
 Larken German, Lt.: Co. B, 65th Georgia Inf.
 Lemuel Jarman: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf. (also filed Samuel Jarman)
 Lemuel Jarman: Co. K, 61st North Carolina Inf.
 Levi H. Gearman: Co. E, 53rd Virginia Inf.
 Lewis W. Jarman: Co. 3rd Georgia Inf.
 Lon S. Jarman, Sgt.: Co. D, 38th Tennessee Inf.
 Luke Jarman: Co. I, 66th North Carolina Inf.
 M. Garman: Alabama (name, but no unit, provided by AL State Archives)
 M. German: Co. I, 28th Georgia Inf.
 M. Jarman: Co. C, 18th Virginia Cav. (also filed M.G. German)
 M.G. German: Co. C, 18th Virginia Cav. (also filed M. Jarman)
 M.P. German: 1st Maryland Art.
 Marcus D.L. Garman: Co. C, 29th North Carolina Inf.

Michael P. German: 7th Battery Maryland Art.
 Mike Garman: 1st South Carolina Art.
 O.F. Jarmon: Co. C, 2nd Mississippi Cav.
 P. Garman: Co. B, 10th Tennessee Inf.
 Peter German: Co. C, 1st Missouri Inf.
 P.J. Garmon: Co. A, 19th (Dawson's) Arkansas Inf.
 R. German: Co. K, 63rd Alabama Inf.
 R.A. Jarmon: Co. F, 8th Texas Cav.
 R.B. Jarmon: Co. F, 1st Texas Inf.
 R.E. German: Alabama (name, but no unit, provided by AL State Archives)
 R.E. German: Wood's Confederate Cav.
 R.F. Jarmon: Co. G, 16th Tennessee Cav.
 R.G. German: Co. G, 28th Arkansas Inf.
 R.G. Garman: Co. E, Ham's Regt. Mississippi Cav.
 R.H. German, : Co. G, 15th (Consolidated) Mississippi Inf.
 R.H. Jarman: Co. C, Mosby's Regt. Virginia Cav.
 R.T. German: Co. C, 1st Batln., Mississippi State Troopers.
 Reuben J. Jarman: Co. G, 14th Texas Cav.
 Rich Jarmon: Co. F, 2nd Mississippi Cav.
 Richard J. Jarmon: 22nd Mississippi Inf.
 Richard P. German: Co. B, 12th Alabama Inf.
 Richard P. German: Co. K, 24th South Carolina Inf.
 Rigden Jarman: Co. I, 66th North Carolina Inf.
 Robert Jarman: Co. G, 4th Arkansas Inf. (also filed Robert Garmon)
 Robert Garmon: Co. G, 4th Arkansas Inf. (also filed Robert Jerman)
 Robert Jerman: Co. K, 65th Alabama Inf.
 Robert Jarmon: Co. C, 7th Texas Inf.
 Robert A. Jermyn: Co. E, 20th Mississippi Inf.
 Robert A. Jarman, 2nd Lt.: Co. F, 24th Mississippi Inf.
 Robert Amos Jarman: Co. B, 5th Batln. & Co. K, 27th Reg. Mississippi Inf.
 Robert H. Jarman: Co. A, 19th Virginia Inf.
 Rufus H. German: Co. B, 20th Mississippi Inf.
 Samuel Jarman: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf. (also filed Lemuel Jarman)
 Samuel Davis Jerman: Co. A, 43rd North Carolina Inf.
 S.L. Jarmon: Co. F, 8th Texas Inf.
 Smith German: Co. D, 18th North Carolina Inf.
 Stephen H. Germon: Co. F, 48th North Carolina Inf.
 T.T. Jarman: Wiggins' Battery, Arkansas Light Art.
 Thomas Garman: Co. E, 35th Tennessee Inf.
 Thomas German: Co. A, Witherspoon's Batln, Arkansas Cav.
 Thomas German: Co. F, 2nd Batln. Kentucky Mounted Rifles
 Thomas German, 2nd Lt.: Co. I, 7th Miss. Cav. (also filed L.T. Jarman)
 Thomas Germon: Co. I, 1st Louisiana Inf.
 Thomas Jarman: Co. D, 13th Texas Volunteers
 Thomas Jarman, Jr.: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
 Thomas D. German: Alabama (name, but no unit, provided by AL State Archives)
 Thomas D. German: Co. E, 2nd Georgia Inf
 Thomas D. Jarman: Co. K, 26th North Carolina Inf.
 Thomas H. (or P. or R.) Jarman: Co. D, 36th Georgia Inf.
 Thomas J. Gehrman: Co. I, 20th Texas Inf.
 Thomas L. Jarman: Howard's North Carolina Cav.
 W. Jarman: Co. H, 3rd Virginia Reserves
 W.B. Jarman: Co. I, 6th North Carolina Senior Reserves
 W.B. Jarman: Co. A, 23rd North Carolina Inf.
 W.C. German: Co. C, 10th Texas Cav.
 W.E. German: Co. F, 24th Batln. Mississippi Cav.
 W.H. Garman, Sgt.: Co. A, 19th (Dawson's) Arkansas Inf.
 W.H. German: Co. E, 30th Mississippi Inf.
 W.H. Jarman, Capt.: Rodday Escort or Co. A, 11th Alabama Cav.

Confederates

A. German: Co. K, Tucker's Confederate Inf.
A. Jarman: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
A.H. Jarman: Co. H, 3rd North Carolina Cav.
A.L. Jarman: Co. A, 12th Tennessee Cav.
A.M. Garman: Co. E, 22nd Virginia Inf.
A.P. Garman: Co. I, 1st Mississippi Cav.
Adam M. Garman: Co. K, 54th Virginia Inf.
Adolphus German: Co. K, 2nd Texas Inf.
Alfred Garman: Co. K, 54th Virginia Inf.
Anatole Germain: 1st Native Grd. Louisiana Militia
Andrew J. German: Co. B, 12th Alabama Inf.
Andrew J. German: Co. B, 20th Georgia Inf.
Asa German: Co. F, Powers Reg. Mississippi Cav.
Auguste Germain: Co. H, 15th Louisiana Inf.
B.F. German: Co. E, 46th Georgia Inf.
Benjamin Jarmon: Co. H, 31st Louisiana Inf.
Benjamin F. German: North Carolina (name, but not unit, provided by NC state archive
Bernard German: Mooney's Co., Saddlers Grds. Louisiana Militia
C. Jarmin: 1st Tennessee Inf.
C.C. Garman: Co. L, 41st Mississippi Inf.
C.C. Jarmon: Co. A, 5th Texas Cav.
C.H. Jarman: Co. G, 26th Alabama Inf.
C.L. (or I.) Jarman: Co. F, 9th Texas Inf.
Charles German: Co. I, 9th Arkansas Inf.
Charles German: Co. H, 52nd Georgia Inf.
Charles H. Jarman: Co. K, 26th North Carolina Inf.
Christian H. Garman: Co. D, 28th Virginia Inf.
Claiborn C. Jarman: Co. G, 8th Texas Cav.
Clen Jarman: Co. H, 13th Georgia Cav.
Columbus C. German, Corp.: Co. B, 25th Tennessee Inf.
D.F. Germin: Co. A, 2nd Batln. Georgia Troops & Defense
Daniel German, surgeon: 4th Alabama Cav.
Daniel Jarman: Co. G, 2nd (Quinns State Troops) Miss. Inf. (also filed David Jerman)
Daniel L. German: Co. B, 20th Mississippi. Inf. (also filed David Germain)
Daniel W. Jarman: Co. A, 50th Tennessee Inf.
David Germain: Co. B, 20th Mississippi Inf. (also filed Daniel L. German)
David Jerman: Co. G, 2nd (Quinns State Troops) Miss. Inf. (also filed Daniel Jarman)
David German: Co. K, 34th Tennessee Inf.
E.M. Jarmon: Co. C, 17th Louisiana Inf.
E.R. Garman: 2nd (Robinson's) Tennessee Inf.
E.W. German: Co. F, 24th Batln. Mississippi.
Edmund Jarman: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
Edward German: Co. K, 7th North Carolina Inf.
Elijah C. Jarman: Co. K, 26th North Carolina Inf.
Emanuel Jarman: Co. A, 35th North Carolina Inf.
Emanuel W. Jarman: Co. B, 44th Alabama Inf.
Emery W. Jarman: Co. K, 43rd North Carolina Inf.
Ezekiel German: Co. B, 9th South Carolina Inf.
F. German: Co. E, 20th Texas Inf.
F. Jarman: Co. A, 5th Batln. Alabama Cav.
F. Jarman: Poe's Co., Florida Reserves
F.A. Germon: Co. K, 1st Maryland Cav.
F.J. Jarman: Co. E, 1st Confederate Cav.

F.M. German, Sgt.: Co. G, 11th Missouri Inf.
Ferdinand German: Co. I, 1st (Strawbridge's) Louisiana Inf.
Floyd Jarman: Co. A, 10 Alabama Cav.
Francis M. German, 3rd Lt.: Co. G, 7th State Grd. Missouri Cav.
Frank Jerman: Co. D, 5th South Carolina Reserves
Frederick Gehrman: Co. B, 2nd Texas Inf.
Frederick Germann: Co. K, 3rd Texas Inf.
Furnifold H. Jarman: Co. G, 3rd North Carolina Inf.
G. W. Jarman: Leighton Rangers, Alabama
Gabriel Gearman: Co. H., 50th North Carolina Inf.
George W. Garman: Co. D, 11th Virginia Inf.
George W. Jarman: Co. G, 14th Texas Cav.
H. Jarman: Co. H, 23rd North Carolina Inf.
Henry Garman: Co. K, 54th Virginia Inf.
Henry Germann: Mechanics Grds. Louisiana Militia
Henry Jarman: Co. D, Mosby's Regt. Virginia Cav.
Hubbard Germon: Co. C, 26th North Carolina Inf.
I.N. Jerman: Co. K, 36th Georgia Inf.
Isaac M. Garman: Co. C, 29th North Carolina Inf.
J. Jarman: Co. D-C, 18th (10th?) Mississippi Cav.
J. Jarman: Co. A, 12th Tennessee Cav.
J. Jarman: 7th Texas Inf.
J. Jarman: Co. A, Bailly's Consolodated Texas Inf.
J. Jermayn: Co. G, 9th Mississippi Inf. (also filed James German)
J. Germond: Co. D, 10th Louisiana Inf.
J.A. German: Co. H, 14th Louisiana Inf.
J.C. Jarman, Lt.: Co. H, 11th Alabama Cav.
J.C. Jarman, 3rd Lt.: Leighton Rangers, Alabama
J.E. Jarman: Co. B, 3rd North Carolina Cav.
J.H. Jarmon: Co. I, 18th Tennessee Inf.
J.H. German: North Carolina (name, but not unit, provided by NC state archives)
J.L. Garman: Co. B, 2nd Arkansas Cav.
J.M. German: Co. D, 2nd Alabama Inf.
J.M. Jarman: Co. H, 13th Goergia Inf.
J.M. (or W.) Jarmon: Co. K, 10th Texas Cav.
J. Morgan Jarman: North Carolina (name, but not unit, provided by NC state archives)
J.P. German: Co. E, 1st Batln. South Carolina Inf.
J.P. Jarman: North Carolina (name, but not unit, provided by NC state archives)
J.T.F. Jarman: Co. D, 1st Georgia Reserves
J.V. Germund, Sgt.: Co. K, 1st Texas Heavy Art.
J.W.F. Jarmond: Co. G, 26th Alabama Inf.
James Jarman: Co. A, 35 North Carolina Inf.
James Jarman: Co. K, 61 North Carolina Inf.
James Jarman: Co. E, 1st Texas Cav.
James German: Co. G, 9th Mississippi Inf. (also filed J. Jermayn)
James German: Co. H, 1st North Carolina Cav.
James A. Garman: Co. D, 1st North Carolina Light Art.
James Edgar Jarman: Co. K, 27th Mississippi Inf.
James Edgar Jarman: Co. A, 11th Mississippi Inf. (also filed James R. Jarmon)
James F. Jarman: Co. K, 27th Mississippi Inf.
James J. Germon: Co. C, 19th Alabama Inf.
James L. German: Co. F (or S), 4th State Grd. Missouri Cav.
James M. Germon, Sgt.: Co. J, 3rd Georgia Inf.
James P. Jarman: Co. F, 11th Mississippi Inf. (also filed Joseph Jarmon)
James R. Jarmon: Co. H, 11th Mississippi Inf. (also filed James Edgar Jarmon)
James S. German: Co. B, 20th Mississippi Inf. (also filed Joseph S. Jarmon)
James T. Jarmon: 35th Alabama Inf.
Jean Germain: 1st Native Grd. Louisiana Militia
Jesse J. Jarman: Co. H, 55th North Carolina Inf.

Born Losers

From the *Nashville Dispatch*, Sunday 10 September 1865:

"A bushwacker by the name of Columbus G[e]rman was arrested by the Sheriff of Overton county a few days ago and brought to this city yesterday. On the way to the city he made an attempt at suicide, but only succeeded in cutting his throat skin deep. He is represented as a notorious and desperate character, and will be held to answer the charges of rape and murder. He is now in the military prison, where he will remain until charges are preferred and his case is set for trial."

Patrick Bogan and which company was attached to a Regiment commanded by Colonel Wade - he states that he marched under said officers against the Tories who were embodied at Beatties Bridge on Drowning Creek, and after dispersing them there, he returned home having been in service one week - he states that shortly after this service, he marched under the same officers to dislodge the British who were stationed in a brick house near Wilmington - he states that on coming near the brick house his company took two British soldiers prisoners, and these prisoners told them how strongly the house was fortified and dissuaded them from attempting to take it, and the prisoners having told them of a body of Tories who were collected a short distance below on the Cape Fear River - applicant with his company marched against them and dispersed them, after which they returned home having been in service one week - applicant states that shortly after his return from this last service he was drafted for a tour of three months and was enrolled into a company commanded by Captain James Fair under whose command he marched to Anson old Courthouse where the whole of the draft from Anson County were collected, and then applicant marched with all the troops of said County down to Col. Arringtons command, which was stationed near the Hickory Grove on Big Pee Dee river - applicant states after reaching Col. Arringtons station his said Captain Fair left the army and returned home, and applicant and his company were put under some other Captain, whose name he does not now recollect - he remained there under the command of Col. Arrington until the three months for which he had been drafted had expired when he returned home - applicant states that but a few days after his return home he again volunteered and went under the command of his former Captain Bogan and marched towards Camden to join Genl. Gates army - he joined said army but a few hours before the battle in which Gates was defeated and fought a little while in the left wing, when he retreated with the balance of the army and returned home - applicant states he was in service this tour four days - Applicant states that but a few days after Gates defeat he enlisted into the regular army at Anson New Courthouse, for a term of eighteen months under Captain Miller, under whom he marched to Salisbury N.C. where he was placed into a company commanded by Captain Sharp, which company was attached to a Regiment under the command of Col. Archibald Little - under these officers applicant marched to Charleston S.C. was stationed on James Island until after the British had evacuated Charleston and peace was approaching, when applicant was honorably discharged on James Island by Col. Little and he returned home - he was discharged about two months before the period of his enlistment had expired, making his service in the regular army a period of 16 months - applicant states that he performed service in the revolutionary war as above stated, as a private militia man, three months, two weeks and four days, and as a private in the regular army sixteen months, amounting altogether to a service of nineteen months two weeks and four days, for which he claims a pension - applicant states that he has a record of his age in his Bible, which was taken from his fathers record - he states that there is no Clergyman living in his neighbourhood - he states that the individuals in his neighbourhood who are acquainted with him and can testify as to his veracity and his reputation for having served in the revolutionary war are James Murry, Ruben Walker, Elijah Walker, Robert Gallaher and others - he states that he received a written discharge at the expiration of his said three months service, from Col. Arrington, and also a written discharge from Col. Little at the time he left the regular army - these discharges he states are both long since lost and destroyed. He states that he has no documentary proof whatever of his said services, nor does he know of any person whose testimony he can procur, who can testify to his services. He hereby relinquishes all claim to any pension or annuity whatever except the present and declares that his name is not on the pension list roll of the agency of any state

Sworn to and Subscribed

in open Court this
9th day of February 1836

Emory Jarman

Jarman & German Civil War Roster

These lists of Southern participants in the War Between the States are probably not complete. If you believe your ancestor should appear in these rosters, please send his name, rank, state, and military unit (e.g.: company and regiment) to John L. German. Copies of military records for most of these men may be obtained from the National Archives (requests must be submitted on NATF Form 80).

Choose side:

- CONFEDERATE
- UNION

Some Civil War links:

- Submit email request for NATF Form 80
- United Daughters of the Confederacy
- Sons of Confederate Veterans

Patrick Bogan and which company was attached to a Regiment commanded by Colonel Wade - he states that he marched under said officers against the Tories who were embodied at Beatties Bridge on Drowning Creek, and after dispersing them there, he returned home having been in service one week - he states that shortly after this service, he marched under the same officers to dislodge the British who were stationed in a brick house near Wilmington - he states that on coming near the brick house his company took two British soldiers prisoners, and these prisoners told them how strongly the house was fortified and dissuaded them from attempting to take it, and the prisoners having told them of a body of Tories who were collected a short distance below on the Cape Fear River - applicant with his company marched against them and dispersed them, after which they returned home having been in service one week - applicant states that shortly after his return from this last service he was drafted for a tour of three months and was enrolled into a company commanded by Captain James Fair under whose command he marched to Anson old Courthouse where the whole of the draft from Anson County were collected, and then applicant marched with all the troops of said County down to Col. Arringtons command, which was stationed near the Hickory Grove on Big Pee Dee river - applicant states after reaching Col. Arringtons station his said Captain Fair left the army and returned home, and applicant and his company were put under some other Captain, whose name he does not now recollect - he remained there under the command of Col. Arrington until the three months for which he had been drafted had expired when he returned home - applicant states that but a few days after his return home he again volunteered and went under the command of his former Captain Bogan and marched towards Camden to join Genl. Gates army - he joined said army but a few hours before the battle in which Gates was defeated and fought a little while in the left wing, when he retreated with the balance of the army and returned home - applicant states he was in service this tour four days - Applicant states that but a few days after Gates defeat he enlisted into the regular army at Anson New Courthouse, for a term of eighteen months under Captain Miller, under whom he marched to Salisbury N.C. where he was placed into a company commanded by Captain Sharp, which company was attached to a Regiment under the command of Col. Archibald Little - under these officers applicant marched to Charleston S.C. was stationed on James Island until after the British had evacuated Charleston and peace was approaching, when applicant was honorably discharged on James Island by Col. Little and he returned home - he was discharged about two months before the period of his enlistment had expired, making his service in the regular army a period of 16 months - applicant states that he performed service in the revolutionary war as above stated, as a private militia man, three months, two weeks and four days, and as a private in the regular army sixteen months, amounting altogether to a service of nineteen months two weeks and four days, for which he claims a pension - applicant states that he has a record of his age in his Bible, which was taken from his fathers record - he states that there is no Clergyman living in his neighbourhood - he states that the individuals in his neighbourhood who are acquainted with him and can testify as to his veracity and his reputation for having served in the revolutionary war are James Murry, Ruben Walker, Elijah Walker, Robert Gallaher and others - he states that he received a written discharge at the expiration of his said three months service, from Col. Arrington, and also a written discharge from Col. Little at the time he left the regular army - these discharges he states are both long since lost and destroyed. He states that he has no documentary proof whatever of his said services, nor does he know of any person whose testimony he can procure, who can testify to his services. He hereby relinquishes all claim to any pension or annuity whatever except the present and declares that his name is not on the pension list roll of the agency of any state

Sworn to and Subscribed

Emory Jarman

in open Court this
9th day of February 1836

Jarman & German Civil War Roster

These lists of Southern participants in the War Between the States are probably not complete. If you believe your ancestor should appear in these rosters, please send his name, rank, state, and military unit (e.g.: company and regiment) to John L. German. Copies of military records for most of these men may be obtained from the National Archives (requests must be submitted on NATF Form 80).

Choose side:

- CONFEDERATE
- UNION

Some Civil War links:

- Submit email request for NATF Form 80
- United Daughters of the Confederacy
- Sons of Confederate Veterans

Born Losers

From the *Nashville Dispatch*, Sunday 10 September 1865:

"A bushwacker by the name of Columbus G[e]rman was arrested by the Sheriff of Overton county a few days ago and brought to this city yesterday. On the way to the city he made an attempt at suicide, but only succeeded in cutting his throat skin deep. He is represented as a notorious and desperate character, and will be held to answer the charges of rape and murder. He is now in the military prison, where he will remain until charges are preferred and his case is set for trial."

I have received several compliments on these charts, but they were created by hand which limits the number of generations I can practically handle. To provide more names on this site, web pages have been generated from my Jarman family Gedcom file. This has the extra advantage of a much needed Index (Don't forget to look under variant spellings)! Unfortunately, not all the documentation has been loaded; when you find family information that interests you, please feel free to contact the webmaster for citations.

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to | John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in | Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven |
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761 |

Jos. Jarman prob. 1762, Queen Ann's Co. m. == Ann Thomas	dau. m. Stephen Yoe (?) (see notes)	Wm. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Penelope Thomas	Robt. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. == Maryann	Thos. Jarman will 1759, Onslow Co., NC.	John Jarman m. Rachel Hall, will prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC
---	--	--	--	--	---

Sarah Jarman, m. Solomon Knotts	Alice Jarman, m. Wm. Cannon	Joseph Jarman, b. 1737, presumably died an infant	Joseph German, b. 1739, moved to Dobbs Co., NC, will 1818, Williamson Co., Tennessee, == Elizabeth Humphreys	Thomas German b. 1743
---------------------------------------	--------------------------------	--	---	--------------------------

Joseph German, moved to Monroe Co. Mississippi	Serena, m. James Thompson -- Tristram German	Alcy, m. Patrick Hutton -- William German	Miriam, m. John Porter -- Nancy, m John Mears	Stephen Jarman, moved to Lauderdale Co., Alabama	Daniel German, b. 1787, d. 1858,	Zacheus German, moved to Morgan Co., Mo.
--	---	--	--	--	---	--

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, === Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to | John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in | Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven |
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761 |

<u>Jos. Jarman</u> prob. 1762, Queen Ann's Co. m. Ann Thomas	dau. m. Stephen Yoe (?)	<u>Wm. Jarman</u> will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Penelope Thomas	<u>Robt. Jarman</u> will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. === Maryann	<u>Thos. Jarman</u> will 1759, Onslow Co., NC.	<u>John Jarman</u> m. Rachel Hall, will prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC
--	-------------------------------	---	--	---	--

<u>Robt. Jarman,</u> b. 1732, prob. 1782, Anson Co., NC, m. Mary Ann	Sophia -- Mary Ann	<u>John Jarman</u> b. 1740 will 1822, Anson Co. NC, === Jane Hollingsworth	Ann -- Mary	Esther -- William, b. 1747
--	--------------------------	---	-------------------	-------------------------------------

Maryann, m. William Rickets	<u>William Jarman,</u> d. 1845, Anson Co., m. Mary Hamer	Hanner, m. Wm. May	John Hollingsworth Jerman	Easter m. Robert Chappel
-----------------------------------	---	--------------------------	---------------------------------	--------------------------------

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to | John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in | Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven |
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761 |

 Jos. Jarman prob. 1762, Queen Ann's Co. m. Ann Thomas	 dau. m. Stephen Yoe (?) prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC	 Wm. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Penelope Thomas	 Robt. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Maryann	* Thos. Jarman will 1759, Onslow Co., NC. == ?	 John Jarman m. Rachel Hall, will prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC
---	--	--	---	---	---

 William Jarman prob. 1756 Craven Co. == Elizabeth	 Thomas Jarman prob. 1789 Onslow Co. == Susannah Padgett	 John Jarman prob. 1785 Onslow Co.	 Moses -- Lawrence	 Mary -- Nancy
--	---	---	-----------------------------	-------------------------

William Mary

(See GED2HTML Pages)

* 20 June 1739 - Robert Jarman conveyed to his son Thomas Jarman, 150 acres on south side of Neuse River, it being half of the land patented by Robert Jarman and Thomas Smith on 1 July last. (Craven Co., NC, deeds, bk. 1, p. 3 (abstract provided by Donald E. Collins, Greenville, NC, 23 January 1986.)).

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to | John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in | Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven |
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761 |

<u>Jos. Jarman</u> prob. 1762, Queen Ann's Co. m. Ann Thomas	<u>dau. m.</u> Stephen Yoe (?)	<u>Wm. Jarman</u> <u>will</u> 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. == Penelope Thomas	<u>Robt. Jarman</u> <u>will</u> 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Maryann	<u>Thos. Jarman</u> <u>will</u> 1759, Onslow Co., NC.	<u>John Jarman</u> m. Rachel Hall, will prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC
--	--------------------------------------	---	---	--	--

Stephen Jarman,
 will-1783, Queen
 Ann's Co.

Susannah Jarman,
 m. Benj. Saunders

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to | John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in | Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven |
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761 |

Jos. Jarman prob. 1762, Queen Ann's Co. m. Ann Thomas	dau. m. Stephen Yoe (?)	Wm. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Penelope Thomas	Robt. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. == Maryann	Thos. Jarman will 1759, Onslow Co., NC.	John Jarman m. Rachel Hall, will prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC
---	-------------------------------	--	--	--	---

Robt. Jarman b. 1732, prob. 1782, Anson Co., NC, m. Mary Ann ==	Sophia -- Mary Ann	John Jarman b. 1740 will 1822, Anson Co. NC, m. Jane Hollingsworth	Ann -- Mary	Esther -- William, b. 1747
---	--------------------------	---	-------------------	-------------------------------------

Emory Jarman, b. 1763, Queen Ann Co., Md. d. 1839, Knox Co., Tennessee (see article)	Robt. Jarmon, b. 1769, d. 1829, Humphreys Co., Tennessee (See GED2HTML Pages)	William German, d. 1849, Randolph Co., Ala.
---	---	---

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761

<u>Jos. Jarman</u> prob. 1762, Queen Ann's Co. m. Ann Thomas	dau. m. Stephen Yoe (?)	<u>Wm. Jarman</u> will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Penelope Thomas	<u>Robt. Jarman</u> will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Maryann	<u>Thos. Jarman</u> will 1759, Onslow Co., NC.	<u>John Jarman</u> m. Rachel Hall, <u>will</u> prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC
--	-------------------------------	---	--	---	---

<u>Robert Jarman,</u> b. bef. 1753, d. bef. 1815 ==	<u>John Jarman,</u> b. bef 1753, will 1813, Jones Co., NC m. Ann Hopkins	<u>Mary Jarman,</u> d. bef. 1815, m. Winsett	<u>Hall Jarman,</u> will 1795, Jones Co., m. Ann McClendal
--	--	--	--

(See GED2HTML Pages)

<u>Shadrach</u> <u>Jarman,</u> will 1823, Hardeman Co., Tenn.	<u>Aclsey</u> <u>Jarman,</u> m. Lemuel Koonce	<u>Rachel</u> <u>Jarman,</u> m. Buster	<u>Robert Hall</u> <u>Jarman, b. 1781</u> moved to Wilson Co., Tennessee	<u>Philpeana</u> <u>Jarman, m.</u> Geo. Small	<u>John L.</u> <u>Jarman,</u> d. 1860, Hempstead Co., Ark.
---	--	---	---	---	--

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to | John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in | Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven |
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761 |

Jos. Jarman prob. 1762, Queen Ann's Co. m. Ann Thomas	dau.. m. Stephen Yoe (?)	Wm. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Penelope Thomas	Robt. Jarman will 1748, Queen Ann's Co., m. Maryann	Thos. Jarman will 1759, Onslow Co., NC.	John Jarman m. Rachel Hall, will prob. 1815, Jones Co. NC
---	-----------------------------	--	---	--	---

Robert Jarman, b. bef. 1753, d. bef. 1815	John Jarman, b. bef 1753, will 1813, Jones Co., NC == Ann Hopkins	Mary Jarman, d. bef. 1815, m. Winsett	Hall Jarman, will 1795, Jones Co., m. Ann McClendal
---	---	---	---

Reuben Jarman	Emanuel Jarman,	Amos Jarman,	John Jarman	Betsey Jarman	Nancy, m. Angus
------------------	--------------------	-----------------	----------------	------------------	--------------------

--	will 1841,	d. 1861,	--	--	McMillan
Eleanor	Jones Co.	Lawrence	Hall	Rachel,	
m. Natl.		Co., Ala.	Jarman	m. Middleton	
Stanley					

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Some Tarheel Roots

Robert Jarman, b. c1680, == Mary, dau. of
 moved from Calvert Co. to | John Meads of
 Queen Ann's Co., Md. in | Calvert Co., Md.
 1729; relocated to Craven
 Co., NC in 1734; will 1761

Jos. Jarman	dau. m.	Wm. Jarman	Robt. Jarman	Thos. Jarman	John Jarman
prob. 1762,	Stephen	will 1748,	will 1748,	will 1759,	m. Rachel
Queen Ann's	Yoe (?)	Queen Ann's	Queen Ann's	Onslow Co.,	Hall, will
Co. m.		Co., m.	Co., m.	NC.	prob. 1815,
Ann Thomas		Penelope	Maryann		Jones Co. NC
		Thomas			

Robert Jarman,	John Jarman,	Mary Jarman,	Hall Jarman,
b. bef. 1753,	b. bef 1753,	d. bef. 1815,	will 1795,
d. bef. 1815	will 1813,	== Winsett	Jones Co.,
	Jones Co., NC		== Ann
	m. Ann Hopkins		McClendal

Jarman	Mary	Susannah	Frances	McClendal	Mary
Winsett	Winsett	Winsett	Winsett	Jarman	Jarman
	m. Irwin	m. Hoyt	m. Jones	b. c1791	
				d. 1823	
				Duplin Co., NC	

[Top](#) | [Home](#) | [Send Email](#)

Will of Robert Jarman, Sr.

North Carolina State Archives: Craven Co., wills (original)

In the name of god amen I Robert jarman of Craven County being sick and weak in body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be to almighty god for it doe make this my Last Will and Testament disanulling and disalowing of any other will or wills made heretofore

I therefore commit my soul to Almighty god that gave it and my body to be buried in such a desent manner as my executors hereafter mentioned shall think fit

Item i leave and bequeath to Margret Wilkinson fifty acres of land at the begining end of ye tract whereon the testator now liveth and one sow and pigs and one foot wheel one gown of forty shillings price and one cours shift and a fine one one pare of shoes and stockins as a reward for he service ---

Item I leave to and bequeath to Margret Cookson one yearling hiefer ----

Item I leave and bequeath to my granson joseph jarman fifty acres of a tract of land lying in Queen Aanns County in the province of Maryland known by the name of St Martins

Item I leave and bequeath to my son john jarman all the part my lands living goods chattels and all and every substance to me appertaining after

my debts are paid and doe make him my sole executor of this my Last Will
and testament

Sealed Signed and delivered in the presance of us
this sixth day of August in the year of our Lord 1761:

Test Thos Chassher

Robt Jarman (Seal)

Test John Tilmnan

her

Test Rebecah + Davis

mark

DEATH: Robert Jarman died between 6 August 1761 and 27 August 1761, the date of Margaret Wilkinson's will. In this will she bequeath's to her son the land on Tuckahoe Swamp devised by "Robert Jermain Late of Craven County now in Occupation of John Jermain Son of the Late Robert..." [abstracted by William L. Murphy in GENEALOGICAL ABSTRACTS: DUPLIN COUNTY WILLS; 1730-1860 (Robb Hill, NC: Duplin County Historical Society, 1982), p. 177].

Wife of William Yoe

Evidence suggesting Robert Jarman had a daughter is found in a deed dated 5 June 1733 wherein Robert Jarman, Planter conveyed 68 acres of Branford to Stephen Yoe, Carpenter, "in consideration of love and affection and 1000 pounds of tobacco." [DEED] The name of Stephen Yoe's wife remains unknown.

DEED: Queen Ann's Co., deeds, RTA:225, as abstracted by R. Betrice Leonard in QUEEN ANN'S COUNTY, MARYLAND, LAND RECORDS; BOOK 2 (St. Michaels, MD: no pub, 1993), p. 52.

Will of William Jarman

Maryland State Archives: Maryland wills, 25:213-4

In the name of God Amen, I William Jarman of the County of Queen Anns in the Province of Maryland Planter being sick and weak in Body but in Sound

and Perfect memory thanks be to God and being clothed in my right mind thinks it Correspond and wishing Prudence to make ordain and appoint and confirm this my last Will and Testament.

Imprs, I bequeath my soul and Spirit to God that gave it. having through Christ my Saviour to obtain Salvation, 3rdly I give my Body to the Earth therein to be decently buried trusting in the mirits of my Saviour to receive a Glorious resurrection on the last day for my estate as followeth, Item I give and Bequeath unto my son Stephen Jarman after my descease all that tract of Land called Hogg harbour formerly laid out for a certain Solomon Clastard lying on the East side of a marsh called Long marsh to him and his and his heirs forever. - Item I Give and Bequeath unto my Daughter Susannah one Negro man named Bris to her and her heirs forever.

Item I further more Constitute and appoint and ordain my well beloved wife to be my whole and Sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament as witness my hand and Seal this Eight day of January Anno Dommini 1748.

Testors John Burk Junr}
John Fisher }

his
William i Jarman (Seal)
mark

John Darnton } On the back of the foregoing will was written Viz
Queen Anns County SS the 18th February 1747. John Burk Junr John Fisher
and John Darnton the Subscribing Witnesses to the foregoing Will being duly
and Solemnly Sworn on the holy Evangels of almighty God do depose and say
that they saw the Testator William Jarman sign the same Will and heard him
Publish and declare it to be his last Will and Testament that at the time
of his so doing he was to the best of their apprehension of sound and
disposing mind memory and that they did Subscribe their respective Names as
Witnesses to the said Will in the Presence of the said Testator and at his
request.

Sworn before me
William Tilghman DComry of Queen Anns County

Will of Robert Jarman, Jr.

Maryland State Archives: Queen Ann's County wills (original)

Queen Anns County SS

In the name of God amen I Robert Jarman Junr of the County and Province aforesaid being weak of body but of sound and perfect mind and memory Thanks be given to Almighty God do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following.

That is to say -

Imp. I commend my sole to god who gave it - and my body to the Earth, them to be decently Entered at the discreation of my well beloved Executrix hereafter mentioned -

Item. First I give and bequeath to my son Robert Jarman all my plantation where I now dwell called Newport containing 285 acres of land - to him and the heirs mail of his body lawfully begotten and in default of such issue - then I give and bequeath the same to my son John Jarman and the heirs mail of his body lawfully begotten and in default of such heirs then to the next

nearest of kin and their heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son John Jarman all that plantation - part of a tract of land called Branford - next adjoining to the main branch - with one hundred and eleven acres, and to be devided by a north line - to him and the heirs mail of his body lawfully begotten and for default of such issue then I give and bequeath the same unto my son - William Jarman and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten and for default of such issue then to the next nearest of kin and their heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son William Jarman all the remainder part of Branford whereon James Baker now dwells containing one hundred acres of land - and to be devided by north line as aforesaid, to him and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten and for default of such issue, then I give and bequeath the same to my daughter Sophia Jarman or to the survivors of my daughters - if all my daughters should please god to die without heirs - the same to go to the next heirs or nearest of kin and their heirs forever.

Item. I give to my son Robert Jarman. Bessys mairs - colt and my gun over and above his part of my personal estate.

Item. I give to my son John Jarman the other colt over and above his part my personal estate.

Item. my will and pleasure is that my son Robert Jarman shall have liberty to build and live on any part of the land aforesaid.

Item. My will and pleasure is that all the remainder part of personal estate after my just debts is paid (and my wifes thirds exemption) be equally devided amongst my several children viz Robert Jarman John Jarman William Jarman Sophia Jarman Mary Ann Jarman Ann Jarman Mary Jarman and Esther Jarman. And I do hereby nominate constitute and appoint my beloved wife Mary Ann Jarman to be whole and sole executrix of this my last will and testament disalowing and disanulling all other wills and testaments. In witness and confirmation whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seale this thirtieth dan of January Anno Domini - 1747

Signed sealed published and
declared in the presence of

Robert + Jarman junr (Seal)
mark

John Burk junr

Stephen Yoe

John Emory

Queen Ann's County SS

The 22d March 1747 - John Burk Junior Stephen Yoe and John Emory the subscribing witnesses to the aforegoing will being duly and solemnly sworn on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God do depose and say, that they saw the testator Robert Jarman sign the same will and heard him publish and declare it to be his last will and testament. That at the time of his doing he was to the best of their apprehension of sound and disposing mind and memory and that they did subscribe their respective names as witnesses to the said will in the presence of the said testator and at his request.

Sworn before me Wm. Tilghman Dep Comry
of Queen Ann's County

Will of John Jarman of Anson Co.

North Carolina State Archives: Anson County wills, vol. A, pp. 72-74

(The garbled naming of heirs is as it appears in the record.)

December 2th day 1816. In the name of God Amen. I John Garman of the County of Anson and State of North Carolina being in a low state of health, but in a Sound mind and memory thanks be given unto God for the same calling unto mind the mortality of body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die. I do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament. That is to say, principally and first of all I give and recommend my Soul into the hand of Almighty God that gave it, and my body I recommend to the Earth to be beared in a deacent Christian manner and at the discription of my executors hoping at the general resurection I shall recover the same again by the Mighty Power of God - As touching my worldly estate as pleased God to bless me with in this life, I give, devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form-

First I give to my loving Wife all of my estate during her life or Widowhood with the land and plantation whereon I now live, and after her death I give my son Hollingsworth Garman the land and plantation where on I now live, one hundred and fifty acres more or less, and I give to my son in law Robert Chappel five shillings starling and no more of my estate and after my wife death the remainder part of my estate to be equally divided among all my of my children, Maryann Rickets and William Garman & Hanner My & Hollingsworth Garman & Easter Chappels Children, -Trusse Garman I give to him one hundred acres of land it being the lower part of my land, and one feather bed and furniture. Jesse Garman & James Chappel and Jeney Chappel & John Chappel & Elisabeth Chappel & Eastling Chappel and then her six children to have her part of my estate to be equally divided among them and also I give to James Chapple at the age of twenty one years one Horse, bridle and Saddle to be worth forty dollars-

I deseir that Hanner May should have her part in money as the negroes may not be parted so far. I likewise Constitute, make and ordain my Wife Ginney Garman and William Garman my Executors of this my last Will and Testament- and I do hereby disallow revoke and disanal all & every other former Testament, Wills, Legacees, bequeaths and Executors by me any wise before mentioned and confirming this and no other to be my last Will and Testament

- In Witness whereof I have here unto set my hand and Seal this 2 day of December in the year of our Lord One Thousand eight hundred and sixteen-

Signed sealed and delivered by the said John Garman as his last Will and Testament and in the presents of us

Test

his

Reuben Phillips

John I Garman (Seal)

his

mark

James C Chappel

mark

her

Esebeth + Chappel

mark

Mrs Jane Jarman came into Court & renounces her right as Executrix of to the last Will & Testament of John Garman Decd.

her

Test- A Little D.C.

Jane b Jarman

mark

April Term 1822

Then the within Will was duly proven in open Court by the Oath of Reuben Phillips a Subscribing Witness, and ordered to be recorded

M Desmeeker Clerk

Will of Thomas Jarman

North Carolina State Archives: Office of Sec. of State, wills (original)

In the name of God amen the fifth day of April in ye year of our Lord one Thousand seven hundred and fifty nine I Thomas Jarman of Onslow County in the province of North Carolina planter being sick in body but of good and perfect memory thanks be to God and calling to remembrance the uncertain estait of this transatory life and that all flesh must yield unto death when it shall please God to call I do make and declare this my Last will and Testament in manner and form following first being penitent and sory for all my sins most humbly desiring forgiveness for the same I commend my soul unto Almighty God my Savoure and redeemer in whom by whose merit I trust and beleive assuradly to be saved and to inheret the kingdom of heaven and my body I commit to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Loving wife I give and bequeath to my Loving wife ye thirde part of my estate and lends hire my Negro wench during hire widerweed [?] and then to my Children with the rest of my Esteate to be equally devided amunst them all that as here named Thomas Jarman John Jarman Moses Jarman Larrance Jarman Mary Jarman and Nancey Jarman the increase of the Negro wench to be devided a monst then all I give and bequeath to my son Williams Children William and Mary one sartan plantation that is on tuckaho Creek and one sarten mare and hire increase to be devided equal between them this only to be my Last will and testament -----

----- I have set my hand and seal day and date above written
Sealed signed published and Declared as the Last will and testament of the said Thomas Jarman sineed in the presents if us

A Jn Jarman his

Thomas Jarman

Testes Jacob X Maner
mark

I Leave John Jarman and Mikel Kunc Executors

No Carolina }

Onslow County} At a Court beggan & held at the Crt House on the first
Tuesday in January 1760 in and for the County of Onslow.

Present Ste. Lee and the rest of the Justices -

The within Will of Thos. German decd. was proved by the Oaths of John German and Jacob Maner - And Michael Koone one of the Executors therein Named Qualified by taking the Usual Oath. Ordered that he have Letters Testamentary.

Test Willm. Cray, CC

Letters Testamentary Granted the 3 May 1760



Will of Rachel (Hall) Jarman

Jones Co., NC, wills, B:6 (Transcript provided by Jarman Word, 101 Gillon Drove, Birmingham, Ala. 35209, 1 Nov. 1982.)

In the name of God amen

I Rachel Jarman, of the County of Jones and State of North Carolina being advanced in years and at this time experience considerable infirmity of body and calling to mind it is appointed for all Human creatures once to die, I do therefore wilst in perfect mind and disposing memory make and declare this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following,
To Wit

First and principally I bequeath my Soul to the hand of almighty God who gave it and my body I submit to the dust from whence it came to be buried in a decent and Christian like manner at the Descretion of my surviving friends.

I give and bequeath to my Grandson Jarman Winsett, and other Grand children the heirs of my son Robert Jarman dec. namely Shadrach Jarman, Aclsey Koonce, Rachel Buster, Robert Jarman, Philpeanea Jarman, and John Jarman, one Negro woman slave known by the name of Grace and all her children, namely Virge, Shepherd, Easter, Cato, Cassey, and Lot, to them their heirs and assigns forever, also one Hundred Dollars in hard Money to defray the expence of takeing said Negroes to Tennessee or wheresoever their Residence May be.

My will and desire is that my Negro Man Dave be hired out to the best advantage for the support of Grace and her children until said legatees come or send for them and the ballance of the hire if any there be after paying the expence thereof to be given to my grand Children above named.

I give and bequeath to my grand Son McClendal Jarman One Hundred and Twenty five Acres of Land by estimation adjoining the land I now live on, and five pounds current money of this state to him his heirs and assigns forever in full of his Legacy of my estate.

I give my negro man Dave after my grand Children supposed to be in the State of Tennessee do come or send for their Legacy as aforesaid, to be sold at Public sale and the money arrising from such sale to be equally divided among all the living children of my sons, Robert Jarman dec. and John Jarman dec. and my daughter Mary Winsett dec. except Reuben Jarman, an son of John Jarman dec. Share and Share alike.

I give and bequeath to my grand Son Reuben Jarman five Pounds lawful of this State in full of his legacy of my Estate.

I give my negro man Moody and negro woman Moll and all the ballance of my estate and property of every description whatsoever not herein other ways disposed of to be sold at Publick sale as soon as convenient after my death and the monies arrising from such sales after paying my just debts funeral Expenses and that of the execution and attendance thereon of this my last will and Testament, I give and bequeath to part of the children of my son John Jarman deceased that are now living, & of my daughter Mary Winsett Dec. namely Manuel Jarman, Hall Jarman, Laney Standley, Rachel Middleton, Nancy Jarman, Mary Irwin, Susannah Boyt, and Francis Jones. To them their heirs and assigns, to be equally divided among them share and Share alike.

I give and bequeath all my wareing clothes that I may have at my death to my Grand daughters that are now living and have remained in this state to be divided among them share and share alike.

Lastly I constitute and appoint my trusty friend Joseph Thomas Rhodes
Executor of this my last will and Testament. In witness whereof I hereunto
set my hand and affix my seal the fourteenth day of March in the year of
our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and fifteen.

Signed Sealed pronounced
& declared in the presents of
Aron Ratliff
Elizabeth Ratliff
Joseph T. Rhodes

her
Rachel Jarman Seal
mark

State of No Carolina
Jones County County Court
February Term 1815

Then was the above will of Rachel Jarman dec. duly proved in open Court
by the oath of Aron Ratliff and Joseph T. Rhodes, two of the Subscribing
witnesses thereto and at the same time Joseph Thomas Rhodes the Executor
therein named. Qualified as such ordered that letters Testamentary issue
accordingly.

Notes on Family of Joseph Jarman

Maryland Historical Society, Register of St. Luke's Parish, Queen Anne's County (citations copied from Shelby H. Jarman's manuscript)

- p. 36 - Joseph Jarman and Ann Thomas married 17 Feb. 1728/9
- p. 41 - Joseph, son of Joseph and Ann Jarman, born 2 May 1737
- p. 41 - Joseph, son of Joseph and Ann German, born 14 Sept. 1739;
baptized 15 April 1744.
- p. 41 - Thomas, son of Joseph and Ann German, born 18 Oct. 1743;
baptized 15 April 1744.
- p. 60 - Joseph Jarman and Ann Knotts, married 5 Nov. 1755
- p. 60 - Solomon Knotts and Sarah Jarman, married 11 Nov. 1755

Joseph Jarman's first wife, Anne Thomas is named in the will of her
father Trustrum Thomas, Sr., of Tulley's Neck, Queen Ann's Co., 30 Dec.
1745, Maryland wills, 24:380-381, as abstracted by F. Edward Wright
in MARYLAND CALENDAR OF WILLS; 1748-1753 (Westminster, MD: Family Line
Publications, 1991), vol. 9, p. 68.

Their daughters are identified in Queen Anne's County deeds:

On 12 May 1755, Joseph Jarman deeded to his daughter, Alice Cannon, wife
of William Cannon the younger - in consideration of the love and affection
born to her - a negro boy anbout four years of age named "Young London"
(wit: Sarah Walker, N. Wright). [DEEDS]

Three months later, on 20 August 1755, Joseph Jarman, Planter, deeded to
his daughter Sarah Jarman - a negro girl named "Frank," about four years of
age. Sarah agreed not to sell or mortgage the girl before Sarah's marriage
(wit: Thomas Marsh, William Cannon). [DEEDS]

Joseph Jarman evidently fell upon hard times in 1755 as he had to convey

most of Lhis possessions and standing crops to William Cannon who paid L9.5s.3d and 19,267 pounds of tobacco to Col Edward Lloyd to cover Joseph's debts. The property so conveyed to William Cannon included: one negro man, one negro woman, seven sheep, seventeen hogs, a parcel of cyder casks, two feather beds and furniture, seven cattle, one grey mare, one bay mare, one plow and tackling, one pair pistols and holsters, one iron pottrack and one iron pott, one pair iron pothooks, all his tobacco in bulk to strip in the tobacco house, and all crops of tobacco and Indian corn now growing in the ground (wit: William Lundergin, William Goldsborough). [DEEDS]

DEEDS: Queen Ann's Co., MD, deeds, RTD:325, 326, 324 as abstracted by R. Bernice Leonard in QUEEN ANN'S COUNTY MARYLAND LAND RECORDS; BOOK FOUR (Westminster, MD: Family Line Publications, 1994), p. 98.

Updated 29 November 1997